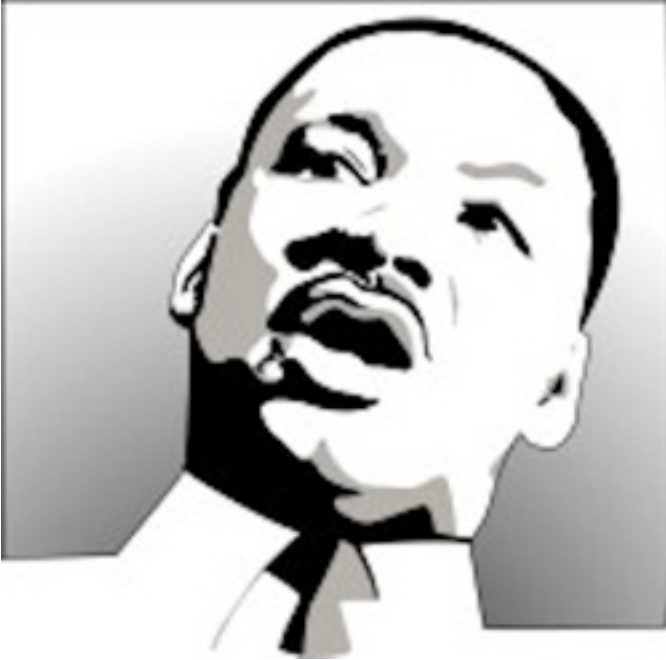


BENDING TOWARD JUSTICE



***The universal moral order
and America's only hope***

A. J. MacDonald, Jr.

“Before the crown we wear, there is the cross that we must bear. Let us bear it - bear it for truth, bear it for justice, and bear it for peace. Let us go out this morning with that determination. And I have not lost faith. I’m not in despair, because I know that there is a moral order. I haven’t lost faith, because the arc of the moral universe is long, but it bends toward justice.”

Martin Luther King, Jr.

Contents

America in her hour of need - abandonment or hope? 8

When Americans cease to reason, to tolerate, to accept compromise 11

America - Why the Left and the Right Need to Come Together and Learn From One Another 17

America - Hatred and Anger? or Love and Understanding? 21

A World of Love-In-Action for All Humankind 23

Life, Society, Law, and Language 25

Planned Parenthood Abortion Clinic Three (3) Blocks from the White House 30

HOW to END the FAILED "War on Drugs" 32

The US Government is Criminal; Therefore Illegitimate 34

On America, Protesting, Flag Burning, and How the Left and the Right Need to Come Together, Now 36

On Ron Paul, the Presidency, and America's Working-Class 39

Get Over Ron Paul People - His 9/11 Cover-Up = Treason 42

In Memoriam - Let's Tell the Truth About the Murder of Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr. 47

The Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr. Memorial Sculpture - One Man's Interpretation 49

Science, Anti-Science, and the Truth About 9/11 52

Shame on the Anti-Science 9/11 Truth Deniers 56

Was Flight 93 Shot Down by US Fighter Jets on September 11, 2001? 59

Wake up Americans - left and right - and stop the slaughter! 65

The 100 Year-Old Duping of American Evangelical Christianity - Christian Zionism 68

Abortions, Executions, and the Left's Cafeteria-Style Approach to Justice 76

Relying upon empty arguments when attempting to defend the indefensible: baby killing 78

Their feet run to evil, and they are swift to shed innocent blood 81

Slaves and unborn children are people, not property 84

Catholic Church Calls for Global Government and World Bank? 95

OWS, the Tea Party, the Illegitimacy of the US Government, and What We Must Do 99

So, are you smart enough to have figured out what's going on in the Middle East yet? 103

The Revolution Business, Occupy Wall Street, and a Steep Learning Curve for the American People 104

The angry symbology that identifies the Occupy Movement and why anger is wrong-headed 107

Occupy Wall Street, OTPOR, and American Revolution? 110

OWS and Occupy Oakland use criminal intimidation and harassment tactics; not Dr King's methods 115

Occupy Wall Street's Strategy and Philosophy - Occupation and Decommodification 119

The socialist smashing of the American political system 132

Expose and Destroy OWS - Occupy Wall Street versus Traditional America - Talking Points 146

Why would any group wish for America to become another Egypt? 157

Fake Democracy Revolutions - CANVAS, USIP/ ICNC, Washington, Egypt, and OWS - Plus: Israel did 9/11 160

Goats, not Scapegoats - Jesus on Jews (and Gentiles) who reject him as Messiah (Savior) 173

Jesus - The Resurrection and the Life 200

APPENDIX A 204

Philosophy and Plan of Action: The Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC 204

APPENDIX B 243

***Treason and Sedition in US Federal Law - A
People's Guide 243***

APPENDIX C 258

***Antichrist Israel and the Error of Christian
Zionism 258***

[This page left blank intentionally]

America in her hour of need - abandonment or hope?

I know as well as anyone what a slender thread America is now hanging by, and for the past two years I have been warning people of the coming judgement of God upon America because of its sins and the need for full and total repentance if America (as we know it) is to survive. As you might imagine, this has caused me to lose many friends, who basically think I'm crazy. But I'm not crazy, I'm just very aware, as I think we all should be, and I have been very aware for many, many years.

I do not believe we will make it to the 2012 elections, which so many people are, again, placing their hopes upon (e.g., the Ron Paul supporters), because the next election, even if it were to take place, would solve nothing.

We have little chance to save America, for our children, other than to abolish the current federal government and form a new government that can turn our nation around, quickly. One whose first foreign policy decision will be to announce that we no longer support Israel but rather demand the Jewish state be dismantled, vacated, and returned to the Palestinian peoples. An apology to the Muslim world is second, along with our wholehearted support of its peoples, in the name of Justice. After all, it wasn't Muslims who brought down those three buildings in New York city, [it was Israel](#) and [our own government](#).

Justice is what we seek and although it seems impossible, all things are possible with God. God laid a plan of action upon my heart a while back: [Summer of Justice 2012 DC](#), which I am now organizing, and I believe it's our only option for gaining control of our federal government.

I am very sensitive to God's direction and one of the keys to this is simply being aware and open to his Spirit, which takes time. For the past year and a half I was simply waiting. God had impressed upon me the severity of the situation and the need to take action and for me to take action but I was waiting, until the last possible minute, to see what else and who else might arrive on the scene to lead America out of this coming catastrophe, but nothing has and no one is, so I began organizing what he had directed me to do.

Too many people, I think, are busily stockpiling food and ammo and hiding in their homes as opposed to getting involved. Or else they're planning to flee the country. This helps America not one bit, although it's not an unwise plan of action considering what will befall America if we abandon her in her time of greatest need.

I, for one, cannot do so. I've had to do the opposite: go to Washington and organize its nonviolent (yet police and military backed) takeover by good, wise people who can begin leading us out of the impending disaster, which will by no means be an easy thing to accomplish, because we are dealing with murderous thugs, here, and it's important that people realize this.

Many times I listen for God to tell me he's through with America, that it's too late, and that I shouldn't be wasting my time trying to save an already judged and doomed nation. America certainly deserves judgement and I have considered not beginning this action or abandoning it because, like Jonah, I would prefer America to be punished for our sins. We don't deserve his mercy and grace, we deserve his wrath and his anger which, biblically speaking, always come in the form of defeat at the hands of a nation's enemies, which we have many of. But God is still impressing upon me no such thing.

He continues to impress upon me the need to call America to repentance and to regain control of America for the people of America, and the world. So I soldier on, although, at times, I get frustrated and, like Jonah, wish to leave the country myself and head south, where the fall-out won't rain. But I can't. Perhaps if this action doesn't work I will, but I doubt it. America - for better or worse - is my home, and I love her, which is why I am so angry, frustrated, and disappointed with her. Without a great love there can be no great disappointment.

When Americans cease to reason, to tolerate, to accept compromise

"Physical and social differences between North and South did not in themselves necessarily imply an irrepressible conflict. They did not mean that civil war had been decreed from the beginning by Fate. It came when problems arising from rapid growth and expansion got into such shape that they could not be solved by discussion, tolerance, and compromise...How this happened is not entirely clear. We only know that sectional rivalry in the nation turned into a struggle between... 'civilizations,' between progress and backwardness, between right and wrong. Men ceased to reason, to tolerate, to accept compromise. Good men then had no choice but to kill and be killed." ~ Avery Craven, [*The Coming of the Civil War*](#) (Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1942, 1957, 1966; 1967) p 1-2

"Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting. And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not" ~ St. Paul (Galatians 6:7-9).

"We shall overcome because the Bible is right, 'You shall reap what you sow.'" ~ Martin Luther King, Jr.

"For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the LORD. But he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death" ~ (Proverbs 8:35-36).

Because I've read history, I find little-to-no hope for America at present.

As the first quote, above, points out, concerning the political lead-up to the American Civil War, history will show that we, today, are living in similar times and will suffer a similar - though much worse - "fate".

As it was 150 years ago, Americans today live during a time when we have ceased to reason, to tolerate, to compromise on political issues. And the breakdown of politics always leads to bloodshed.

Unlike many Americans today, I don't see us entering into a second American Revolution; rather, I see us entering into a second American Civil War.

Americans hate their fellow Americans. They do not reason together, they call each other vicious, horrible, and hateful names instead.

Shame on us!

We live in terrible times. Yet I can see the good that will, eventually, come from the terrible - but well-deserved - catastrophe that is about to befall America.

For one thing, we have been on the course of secularizing America for the past 50 years and we have now had the time to see where this course of secularization has taken us: a society in which over 50 million babies have been brutally slaughtered without being given so much as a chance to take their first breath. Many Americans are very proud of this "accomplishment" and will seemingly fight to the death in order to defend a person's "right" to hire someone to slaughter their offspring via "legalized" abortion on demand.

So much for human life, human dignity, and human rights. So much for justice. So much for peace.

Americans, both during the lead-up to the Civil War as well as today, are engaged in a conflict between two civilizations with two different standards regarding right and wrong, progress and backwardness. Some Americans see baby slaughter as progress while others do not. Some Americans see baby slaughter as right while other Americans see baby slaughter as wrong. And there is no compromising, no toleration, no reasoning with people who hold such conflicting views regarding the slaughter of innocent little children, is there? Nor should there be. Ever.

America and Americans will get what we deserve:

"For they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind" ~ Hosea 8:7

My only hope is that once the greater slaughter is over (i.e., WW III) we will have the opportunity to rebuild America upon the ashes of whatever is left of her. And we will have the opportunity to build a culture that loves, respects, and welcomes each and every human life; unlike the culture of death we live in today, which so easily - even proudly - snuffs out the most precious of all the gifts that God himself has given to us.

Perhaps after 150 million deaths, all Americans will learn to treasure, rather than to destroy, human lives? Perhaps then, and only then, will we begin to consider all children who are conceived to be wanted children?

The ugly truth about abortion - Dr. Kermit Gosnell
Charged With 8 Counts of Murders -

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7kNWotDyZO8&feature=related>

The ugly truth about abortion - Phila. Doctor Kermit Gosnell charged with murder in abortion cases -
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=tzBdgrlujrk&feature=results_video&playnext=1&list=PLD7145E41FA8038B1

“Sad...” - Congress Approval Rating Lower Than Porn, Polygamy, BP Oil Spill, 'U.S. Going Communist' (VIDEO):
http://www.huffingtonpost.com/2011/11/16/congress-approval-rating-porn-polygamy_n_1098497.html

“Civil War!” - New American Revolution or New American Civil War?
<http://www.benzinga.com/general/politics/11/12/2184181/new-american-revolution-or-new-american-civil-war#ixzz1fszN9dCB>

“Pathetic!” - Houses of Pain: More Americans Support Communism than Approve of Congress:
<http://www.benzinga.com/media/cnbc/11/11/2152795/houses-of-pain-more-americans-support-communism-than-approve-of-congress#ixzz1fszavYIO>

“Dysfunction?!” - Our Reading Guide on Congressional Dysfunction:
<http://www.propublica.org/article/reading-guide-why-is-congress-so-dysfunctional>

“No Compromise!” - Compromise on Capitol Hill: Is it really what Americans want?
<http://news.yahoo.com/blogs/exclusive/compromise-capitol-hill-really-americans-want-003210133.html>

“...before the whole thing blows apart?” - Are the political parties destroying American politics?
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mQVrZBKIAk8&list=LLYPN6LhlIBXrDFxCNvRJaiQ&index=26&feature=plpp_video

Ron Paul Interview On DeFace The Nation 11/20/11 -
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-pf5eJlDupo>

First tower collapse view from 6th avenue -
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fMibXJjx_DE&feature=relmfu

Shot from across Hudson of South tower collapsing -
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uGfe-3f-N6s&feature=related>

WTC2 'Collapse' Rare Trinity Zoom, Slow Motion -
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=K9wN4eReSWM>

Tower Two collapses people run for safety -
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=eqztV1fK8BY&feature=relmfu>

9/11 WTC 7 Demolition - Penthouse Collapse Close Up, Flashes, And Gas Ejections (WCBS) -
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Zrd-wJoZo0M&feature=autoplay&list=LLYPN6LhIIBXrDFxCNvRJaiQ&lf=plpp_video&playnext=1

9/11: WTC 7 Collapse - NIST FOIA Release - WCBS -
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5XAUUnBYpY&feature=autoplay&list=LLYPN6LhIIBXrDFxCNvRJaiQ&lf=plpp_video&playnext=1

The ugly truth about 9/11 - Col. Alan Sobrosky PhD USMC (Ret.) - Israel Did 9/11 - 100% Certain -
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mQk4jOcV8RA>

Chossudovsky: US will start WW3 by attacking Iran -
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=C4p1kD8CZX8>

William Engdahl - Arab Spring a western ploy to control Eurasia -
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=w-zSma_P63s

DECLINE of EMPIRES: The Signs of Decay -
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Q2CCs-x9q9U>

"A nation that continues year after year to spend more money on military defense than on programs of social uplift is approaching spiritual death" ~ Martin Luther King, Jr.

America - Why the Left and the Right Need to Come Together and Learn From One Another

I predicted the so-called "debt crisis" to be the final death blow to the TEA Party and I was wrong about that, but I was correct about the whole debt ceiling "crisis" being all about the TEA Party, which it was. But where I thought the TEA Party would fail it has succeeded, which all Americans should take note of.

Although some, few, high profile TEA Partiers may take government assistance, the vast majority of Americans and TEA Partiers do not and people are sick of being fleeced, or robbed, of their hard earned money. Sick unto death. This fact cannot and should not be ignored, especially by the Left.

There are good reasons for why TEA Party people are so angry. Most are working class folks, which the left SAY they support. How many prominent leftists are white rather than blue collar workers? How many leftists live in urban as opposed to rural America? Rural America is, for the most part "America" itself. I know, because I have travelled the entire nation many times over, as a blue collar worker. Large urban areas are few and far between, except for the Northeast.

If the Right is 50% correct on issues and 50% wrong the Left has the 50% correct which the Right needs and the Right has the 50% correct which the Left needs. For the most part, the most vocal of the Left hate Jesus, hate (traditional) America, especially the flag, and hate life (i.e., pro-abortion). This is a losing "strategy" for the Left

to cling to. Period. America will never become the socialist utopia the far Left hopes for. No utopias exist and it's dangerous to presume that they can (think: Communist China, today).

The Right, especially the religious Right, needs to listen to the wisdom of the Left on many issues, especially the issue of America's ongoing wars. The Pentagon and its ongoing wars is where most of our tax monies are currently going. The Left tells us the truth but the Right refuses to listen: the entire "War on Terror" is a sham and we should not allow ourselves to be taken in by media/government propaganda that blames "Islamofacism" for creating terror and for perpetrating 9/11. Israeli Mossad, with US government assistance, did that and it's foolish for otherwise intelligent people to believe the official, and [officially unscientific](#), government mythology of 9/11.

Our troops are losing more than life and limb fighting the "War on Terror" overseas, they are losing their souls and their humanity, which is far worse. A man can be fitted for an artificial limb but not for an artificial soul. Science can't fix that, and neither can the VA. It's up to us, the American people, to demand an end to the misuse and abuse of our troops; to bring them home and keep them home, now.

The Right needs to listen to Left on the issue of caring for the needs of others as well. Although the Right is correct that it's not the federal governments job to bail out bankrupt citizens any more than bankrupt banks the Right needs to listen when the Left tells us that we need a better vision for the future of America; a vision of hope and progress, not a "vision" of continued despair and maintaining the status quo or worse: regressing toward become an even less humane society. It's true that a man should be willing to "pull himself up by his own bootstraps" but this tired shibboleth presupposes the man has a pair of boots to begin with, doesn't it?

Americans need to unite for a purpose. A purpose we can all agree upon. Left or Right, Catholic or Atheist, TEA Party or Socialist, all Americans do agree, I think, upon one thing, at least: That the Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr. led a successful movement for positive social change in America, which was founded upon fundamental American principles, and which increased liberty, freedom, and dignity for black Americans.

Dr. King chose to establish his social movement upon the bedrock of American principles, which are outlined in the Declaration of Independence: "We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness."

See: <http://www.constitution.org/usdeclar.htm>

"In a sense we have come to our nation's capital to cash a check. When the architects of our republic wrote the magnificent words of the Constitution and the declaration of Independence, they were signing a promissory note to which every American was to fall heir. This note was a promise that all men would be guaranteed the inalienable rights of life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness."

See: <http://www.mlkonline.net/dream.html>

Is there anyone in America, on the Left or the Right, who disagrees with what the Declaration says, here? Is there anyone in America, on the Left or the Right, who disagrees with Dr. King's having used this most fundamental of American principles?

To watch Dr. King's speech: "I Have a Dream", please see:

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PbUtl_0vAJk&feature=player_embedded

To read my many essays concerning Dr. King's use of the Declaration of Independence and its Natural Law foundation, please see:

<http://ajmacdonaldjr.wordpress.com/tag/martin-luther-king-jr/>

To read an excellent book, which is relevant to this subject, The Abolition of Man, by C.S. Lewis, please see:

<http://www.columbia.edu/cu/augustine/arch/lewis/abolition1.htm>

On 9/11, please see: <http://www.ae911truth.org/> -as well as: <http://www.scribd.com/doc/58318030/US-Military-Knows-Israel-Did-9-11-Alan-Sobrosky-USMC> - As well as: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kVKGRB3cygg> - or simply Google: "the military knows"

On Communist China today, please see: <http://laogaimuseum.org/>

On soldiers losing their souls during times of war, please watch this film in its entirety:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LCmlOhslwBk&feature=share>

America - Hatred and Anger? or Love and Understanding?

"We must learn to live together as brothers or perish together as fools." ~ MLK

When it comes to law, we can't regulate wisdom and kindness, but we can outlaw certain kinds of foolishness, if it's evil behavior, and we can mandate a certain minimal standard of kindness.

With all that's breaking loose in the world, especially with the London riots and with America's zero confidence "government", things are getting very ugly very quickly and will only get worse. People are not thinking at all, they are reacting, viscerally, toward others they fear, because they don't know them.

The racial tensions in London have snapped and I will not be surprised to see them snap here, in America, as well. I am not at all racist and never have been, nor am I against immigration, considering we are all immigrants in America, except for the native Americans who, more than any people group, would have a right to be anti-immigrant if there where such a right.

It seems as though we are and will be living through the worst of times, worse even than the late 1960's, before long, what with the depression, which IS what we have been in since 2008, the flood of immigration in America - 30,000,000 immigrants have come to America in the past ten years while America has been LOOSING jobs, the hatred of the "terrorist" Tea Party by the Left, the hatred of the Tea Party working class by elitists on the Right, the truth that Israel was behind the horror of September 11, 2001 is coming out, which will instigate a wave of anti-Semitism, the likes of which we have

NEVER seen, because many (most) people will and already ARE, mistakenly, blaming all Jews for it rather than the criminals who actually plotted, then blew, those towers.

We can outlaw killing one another but it's going to take a long time and a lot of work to help people to see the truth: that all men are brothers and that some men are evil but that most men are good.

The good is being overthrown by the evil, now, and has been for a long, long time, but the evil will soon be overthrown by the good. Once we get good people in government we can begin the long difficult societal work of learning about one another and of learning from one another, which will take a generation before we can see any real resulting progress toward the new and better world that is coming.

A World of Love-In-Action for All Humankind

I can appreciate someone's seeking the truth, seeking to become more compassionate, seeking to help others. In fact, I cannot imagine a person who follows Christ doing otherwise. However, many (most?) people who claim to be followers of Christ do not. This fact should not discourage us from seeing in Jesus Christ the Truth embodied and lived-out in his life and the lives of his true followers.

Thankfully, I have been able to do so in the Catholic Church, which is, perhaps, the most dogmatic and theological of all the churches there are. Action and contemplation go hand in hand, or should. As should thought (theology) and action (compassion). Christ, we should note, did not deliver academic theology, he told stories.

Jesus met common people where they were, as should we, with Love personified and Compassion realized in action. Although people are in the habit of going to either one extreme or the other (e.g., politics, theology) we need not be as most people. Wisdom follows the way of balance and harmony and Jesus embodied and enacted Wisdom herself, according to the book of Wisdom, in my reading.

No doubt that last statement would throw an evangelical into apoplectic hysteria, but God is wiser than men. God is neither male nor female but humankind, as male and female together, embody the likeness of God's image. Some things in life are either/or and some things in life are both/and. The trick is to know which is what and when and why! No greater love had anyone than Christ who loved us, gave his life for us, and took it up again in order to conquer sin, death, hell, and the grave so that

we might re-create the world anew - a world of love-in-action for all humankind.

Life, Society, Law, and Language

We (people) tend to be very pragmatic when it comes to law in our societies. We tend toward an overwhelming majority of the group being in complete agreement on many, if not most, basic points of law. Sort of a “lowest common denominator” approach to legal and social theory.

Regarding life issues, I am [consistently prolife](#), because I believe that a more just society would outlaw: [capital punishment](#), [abortion](#), [war](#), and [euthanasia](#).

I was involved in a discussion, not long ago, during which I found myself having to define the most basic of words to the person with whom I was having this discussion; words such as: life, death, law, justice, etc. The discussion involved abortion on demand, which means abortion for any reason whatsoever. I was unsure, at first, whether I should be taking this person seriously, because the definitions of such basic words are, well, pretty basic. But, apparently, when it comes to the issue of abortion, even the simplest words are distorted to represent and symbolize something that they were never intended to represent or symbolize, and that’s a real problem, because societies depend upon language to write their laws and language is simply [a system of signs or symbols](#).

I’ve written a very simple law, which should be easy enough for anyone to understand, designed to protect all human beings within our society from being killed, intentionally and unjustly, by other human beings within our society (with the sole exception being made for self-defense and the defense of innocents). And because people do like to quibble about the meanings of words,

especially when it comes to abortion, I've also included the proper definition of each word I've used, as well as the word's part of speech.

If, after reading this law, you still doesn't understand what I'm saying, or if you don't agree with what I'm advocating, or if it happens to be your desire that abortion on demand would continue to be legal throughout the US for the foreseeable future, then please write me and explain to me why you believe this and tell me what sorts of arguments you are using to defend your prochoice position, because I've yet to hear a sound argument that proves why abortion is NOT a moral evil and I doubt that you or anyone can make such an argument.

Law: "The intentional destruction of a human being of any age is not permitted by law. Deadly force is permitted only when exercised directly in defense of innocent human life."

This law is as simple as I could possibly write it. As I see it, the law would prohibit the following: murder, all forms of homicide or manslaughter committed with malicious intent, capital punishment, abortion, war, and euthanasia (when the natural, biological death process has yet to begin).

The law would permit: deadly force when used in self-defense, defense of others (i.e., innocents), war (in defense of direct attack) and the prescription of pain relief medications (as the individual, family, and physician sees fit) to dying people once the (natural, biological) death process has begun.

Words used: 24 (distinctly different) words used; 29 total words (3 words are used twice: "human", "is", "permitted"; and one word is used 3 times: "of").

“[the](#)”: [definite article](#); used, especially before a noun, with a specifying or particularizing effect; used to refer to specific or particular nouns.

“[intentional](#)”: [adjective](#); done with intent or on purpose;; modifies nouns (modify meaning “to change in some way”).

“[destruction](#)”: [noun](#); the act of destroying or state of being destroyed.

“[of](#)”(3x): [preposition](#); used to indicate distance or direction from, etc.

“[a](#)”: [indefinite article](#); any; a single.

“[human](#)”: [noun](#); being human, a member of the human family; consisting of members of the family [Hominidae](#).

“[being](#)”: [noun](#); existing; a particular, existing member of the human family.

“[of](#)”(3x): [preposition](#); used to indicate distance or direction from, etc.

“[any](#)”: [adjective](#); one, a, an, or some; one or more without specification or identification.

“[age](#)”: [noun](#); length of time during which a thing (e.g., human being) has existed.

“[is](#)”(2x): [verb](#); to exist, happen, occur; 3rd person singular present indicative of [be](#).

“[not](#)”: [adverb](#); negation, denial, refusal.

“[permitted](#)”(2x): [verb](#); to allow to do something.

“[by](#)” [preposition](#); through the agency or authority of.

“law”: noun; principles and regulations established in a community by some authority and applicable to its people, whether in their form of legislation or of custom and policies recognized and enforced by judicial decision.

“deadly”: adjective;
causing or tending to cause death; fatal; lethal; aiming to kill or destroy.

“force”: noun; power to influence, affect, or control (e.g., the force of law).

“is”(2x): verb; to exist, happen, occur; 3rd person singular present indicative of be.

“permitted”(2x): verb; to allow to do something.

“only”: adverb; alone, solely.

“when”: adverb; at what time, under what circumstances.

“exercised”: noun; a putting into use, action, or effect.

“directly”: adverb; at once; without delay; immediately.

“in”: preposition; used to indicate limitation or qualification, as of a situation, relation, manner, action, etc.

“defense”: noun; resistance against attack; protection.

“of”(3x): preposition; used to indicate distance or direction from, etc.

“innocent”: adjective; free of moral wrong.

“human”(2x): noun; being human, a member of the human family; consisting of members of the family Hominidae.

“[life](#)”: [noun](#); the animate existence or period of animate existence of an individual or individuals (= lives).

Planned Parenthood Abortion Clinic Three (3) Blocks from the White House

As I've mentioned before, there's a Planned Parenthood abortion clinic located at 16th and L streets NW in Washington, DC, which is only three (3) blocks from the White House. One can see the Washington Monument while standing in front of the abortion clinic.

I usually park somewhere in this area of DC if I drive there for a protest or something, because it's near the White House. On my walk to the White House from where I usually park on 16th street I pass the National Geographic building, some office buildings, an abortion clinic, fancy hotels, a Starbucks, a fancy restaurant, a couple of church buildings, and the American Enterprise Institute. Somehow, for me anyways, an abortion clinic simply doesn't belong on Main (or 16th) Street, along with every other legitimate business. Killing babies is not the same as selling coffee and renting out hotel rooms. At least it shouldn't be.

Where are the liberal Democrats on the life issue? Are they not in full support of human rights for all peoples? of whatever age? wanted or unwanted? planned or unplanned? If the Democrats would ever pick up the human rights banner again by supporting life and denouncing abortion they would win every election. The Republicans would go back to being their big-business, fat-cat, country-club (minority) selves. so why are THEY the ones who are trying to defund (=close down) the Planned Parenthood abortion clinic three (3) blocks from the White House? And why are the (so-called) liberals NOT? Do liberals not agree human children---born or not-yet-born---have human rights?

Human life. Human dignity. Human respect. Human rights. Equal justice under law. An injustice anywhere is a threat to justice everywhere.

All sounds very liberal, and very simple, to me . . .

If you cannot see the injustice of abortion . . . and how important it is not to make any exceptions when it comes to granting rights to all human beings regardless of race, religion, age, economic status, ethnicity, gender, or whatever, then I cannot help you. I would say you have eyes to see yet cannot see . . . ears to hear yet cannot hear.

HOW to END the FAILED "War on Drugs"

I have visited Ciudad Acuña, Coahuila, Mexico, which is a lovely city with many wonderful and friendly inhabitants, but, unfortunately, due solely to marijuana prohibition in the US, the cartel war between the Nueva Federacion (CDG, la Familia, Sinaloa) and the Zetas over the border crossing of Ciudad Acuña in the state of Coahuila is now holding the population of this city hostage.

The cash from marijuana sales to the US market is where the cash the Mexican drug cartels need for venture capital comes from. And this (money from marijuana sales) is their **ONLY** venture capital source. How else do you think the cartels were able to expand into the (polyglot) drug, narcotic, human, and other shady illegal trafficking businesses that they are in today? Look up the term, please: "venture capital". The Mexican DTO's are using (and have been using!) the pot profit for FAR too long.

Legalize it already!!!!

We Americans (i.e., those US citizens who choose to buy and smoke pot) are the cartels' **BIGGEST** investors! And the answer is **NOT** to stop smoking pot, as the government tells you you should (they need the dirty money too, you see, for re-election ads. And so do the big Wall Street banks, need the money, that is, because they profit by laundering the dirty drug money (e.g., Wachovia). Once marijuana is legalized, very unlike legalizing abortions---"Killing little babies and hurting poor moms **LEGALLY** since 1973!!"---people will **STOP** being hurt.

Why is everything **SO** backwards? Because good people do **NOTHING**.

Follow the links. The FBI tells congress all of this, it has for years. Do you think the politicians in DC care? So why are things still this way then? What's keeping us from doing what's right? As a nation--as a People? Our crooked politician don't want us to? Who are they?

Anyways, it's all business, economics, and money. No more venture capital no more cartels! Comprene? Not rocket science.

If you have read this far I have one question for you:

"Ciudad Acuña, Coahuila, Mexico, which is a lovely city with so many wonderful and friendly inhabitants, and which I have visited, is, because of the failed "War on Drugs", being held hostage by the murderous drug cartels. The question is: Do you wish to free these people or do you not? In other words, do you agree with me, and with what I have said about HOW to END the FAILED "War on Drugs"? Or are you so obtuse (mentally slow) that you have failed to grasp the solution which I (and many others) am telling you is the only real solution to this deadly problem?" Or do you just not care?

<http://www.borderlandbeat.com/2010/05/ciudad-acuna-under-seige.html>

<http://www.mefedia.com/watch/40226831>

<http://norml.org/>

[http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=aKw9HvyQrg&feature=channel video title](http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=aKw9HvyQrg&feature=channel_video_title)

<http://www.scribd.com/doc/31575951/Mexico-s-Cult-ure-of-Death>

The US Government is Criminal; Therefore Illegitimate

The US Congress does not represent the People, it represents special interests. Period. There is no democracy in America. Our vote counts for nothing. In fact the voting system itself is rigged, from special interest monies to electronic voting machine fraud.

We have been disenfranchised and there is nothing we can do about it except abolish the current government and institute new government, as per the Declaration of Independence. Things will only get worse before they get better and things will only get better when good people stand up to the evil—and there is no other word for this but evil—in Washington and take our nation back for the people.

For example, there is PLENTY of work to be done in America, despite what Washington says. Cut off trade with China and make our products at home. Light manufacturing in the USA would be a boon both to blighted urban ghettos and dying rural towns. Our highways, roads, and bridges are in desperate need of repair but all Washington needs to do is to federalize all US and Interstate highways and hire the crews (at prevailing, living, wages) to get the job done.

The reason Washington won't do this is because they use the federal highway funding to the states as a way to extort the states to do their will regarding issues not related to highways at all. End the wars, which cost \$1 billion per day, according to what I have been told, personally, by a colonel at the US Army War College.

People have completely lost faith and confidence in the US government and it is beginning to show. This, too, will only grow worse. The truth about 9/11 is coming out, that our own government along with Israel (Washington's most special interest "group") perpetrated 9/11 and blamed it on the Muslims. This, too, we have from a source at the US Army War College, and it is 100% certain. Washington is collapsing and we need to prepare for the worst.

see: <http://ajmacdonaldjr.wordpress.com/2011/06/24/an-urgent-warning-the-situation-in-washington-is-far-worse-than-i-imagined/>

<https://www.facebook.com/pages/Summer-of-Justice-2012-DC/223664350994440?sk=wall>

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DBb00PQR1zo&feature=share>

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NUbTe50UUgM>

On America, Protesting, Flag Burning, and How the Left and the Right Need to Come Together, Now

I was in the crowd, in Washington, D. C., when the American flag was burned at the March 20, 2010 protest against America's ongoing wars. When the flag was burned, a collective GROAN went up from EVERYONE around me. Most of whom were on the Left, not the Right.

I was also locked-up in the D. C. Jail with the guy who, although meaning well, was unwise enough to burn the flag that day. We argued the point (i.e., is flag burning wise or foolish?) from that Saturday afternoon until we appeared in court on Monday afternoon.

I know he meant well but burning the American flag is like shooting yourself, and your movement, in the foot, I told him. We don't want to DESTROY the symbol of America because America has become evil, we want to RESTORE honor and dignity to America and to it's national symbol as well. There's a HUGE difference. He also burned his hand pretty badly, which is terrible, and hurts like anything, but, considering what he did, I thought it was God's way of letting him know that what he did was a very unwise thing; sort of a painful reminder, for a few days, to give him pause, so that he could think about his actions that day.

I've told him, since then, that I know why he did it and that I respect him for doing so, because he was being true to himself, at the time, and he could not have done otherwise. He was angry and, understandably, very frus-

trated. I've done a lot of foolish things too in my life, especially when I've been angry and frustrated, so I am certainly in no place to cast stones at him or anyone else for acting foolishly. We all live and learn from our many mistakes, if we are wise enough to do so.

I hope that he and others on the Left realize how counter productive flag burning actions are and that they will not repeat this man's mistake, because we don't have the time, now, for such foolishness. We need to come together, Left and Right, before it's too late and we have no nation left to restore.

Don't fall for Washington's tricks. They want us pitted against one another, because they know we will beat them when we come together, so they do their best to set us at each other's throats. I believe the Right and the Left agree more than we realize. When we unite against Washington, the American People will win America back. Unless we unite we never will take America back. America will continue to spiral out of control, fueled by more hate, more anger, and more violence, until we plunge into the dark abyss of chaos and anarchy.

We need to stop name calling and start getting to know one another, because we are more alike than we are different, and we can all learn from one another, can we not?

As the Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr. once said: "Men often hate each other because they fear each other; they fear each other because they don't know each other; they don't know each other because they can not communicate; they can not communicate because they are separated."

Anti-War protest flag burning in Washington, D. C. on March 20, 2010:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=x3W2ZyvMMa0>

On symbolism and the American flag:

<http://ajmacdonaldjr.wordpress.com/2010/03/26/america-symbolism-and-revolution/>

On Ron Paul, the Presidency, and America's Working-Class

Ron Paul recently [stated](#) that he would get rid of the minimum wage for workers, which is what we should expect from libertarians who have no moral center or sense of social justice.

No doubt Paul and his business interests would have workers down to earning \$1 per day. I can't believe how many people, especially young people, and especially wage earners, are falling for someone who has been and is just another career Washington politician, only this time it's a Washington politician, [Ron Paul](#) (R-TX), who wants business to be allowed to run roughshod over the working class even more so than businesses already are today, which is quite enough thank you.

Paul's son, Senator Rand Paul (R-KY), who is [pro-Israel](#), even wants businesses to be allowed, again, to [segregate](#) lunch counters, and this [ignorant](#), backward notion of social "progress" he no doubt got from his father Ron and from his philosophical guiding light: [Ayn Rand, with her "virtue of selfishness"](#).

People who support career Washington politician Ron Paul have been fooled, because Ron Paul running for president may as well be Ron Paul running for dictator, because [dictator is what the presidency of the US is](#), regardless of who is president, and I think we all know that. Israel loving Zionist agent Alex Jones is always [puffing](#) Ron and Rand Paul, and Ron Paul has already said [he is not willing to tell the truth about 9/11](#). So much for [the truth](#) about the largest mass murder in American his-

tory, not to mention [justice for those who have had to bury their loved ones](#) without it.

Paul is no savior of America, he's only [the lesser of all evils](#), again. What we need is a [parliament](#) and a prime minister, which is far less regal and dictatorial than a [presidency](#).

The fact is that Ron Paul has been in Washington, D. C. longer than many (most?) of his supporters have even been alive. And when you lay down with [dogs that have fleas](#) -- off and on since 1976 -- you get up with fleas. The last thing America, especially working-class America, needs is another flea ridden, pro-business, anti-worker, Washington politician as the next President of the United States of America.

Thankfully Paul has ZERO chance of being elected, because a vote for Paul is a vote, again, for PROFIT over PEOPLE, which is what we are suffering under now. Working folks don't need MORE suffering Mr. Paul, they need LESS!

For those "Christians" who support getting rid of the minimum wage which, even now, is unjustly too low, I think it's time you re-read your Bible; especially the New Testament: St. Paul in his letter to the Colossians writes: "Masters, do to your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that you too have a master in heaven." (Col. 4:1). Against employers who exploit their workers, the apostle St. James says: "Go to now, you rich men, weep and howl in your miseries, which shall come upon you. Your riches are corrupted: and your garments are moth-eaten. Your gold and silver is cankered: and the rust of them shall be for a testimony against you, and shall eat your flesh like fire. You have stored up to yourselves wrath against the last days. Behold the hire of the laborers, who have reaped down your fields, which by

fraud has been kept back by you, cry: and cry of them
has entered into the ears of the Lord.” (James: 5:1-4).

Get Over Ron Paul People - His 9/11 Cover-Up = Treason

"And I have a final message here for those sworn elected and appointed officials of the US Government who have betrayed their oaths in order to serve Israel, for those around the government who have facilitated this effort, and for Israel itself. You all have been discovered. Your treason, treachery and crimes are known. You may not believe it yet, but your political and strategic Judgment Day is finally appearing on the horizon, as surely as it came for Nineveh and Tyre in ancient times, for the infamous Third Reich in 1945, and for the Soviet Union two decades ago. Beware. We are coming for you." ~ Col. Alan Sobrosky PhD USMC (Ret.)

Please get over Ron Paul people. Just because he has the right positions on many issues doesn't mean he has the right positions on other - very important - issues.

Paul supports allowing workers to be [unjustly exploited](#) by business (fail) and he [denies the truth](#) about 9/11 (fail); both of which are positions he holds to this day (double fail).

These are NOT minor issues; these are DEAL BREAKERS. If Ron Paul were a true patriot then he would have abandoned that corrupt, lying, murderous, treasonous snake-pit of Congress, exposed the truth about 9/11, and led a true revolution a long time ago, but he hasn't. For Paul, it "business as usual in Washington", which is exactly his problem, as well as yours, if you continue to believe working through the corrupt system is possible, which it's NOT.

Ron Paul denies the truth about the events of September 11, 2001:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nhQ8xi312l8&feature=related>

Give up on Ron Paul and the system people. Washington's not sick; it's a dead, stinking, rotten corpse. You're are wasting your time and your energy on a lost cause. Wake up please, because your being suckered by the establishment. Do you think they would put a candidate out there you would reject out-of-hand? Or would they put a candidate out there who would say mostly the right things but mixed with a few (big) lies?

Think people. You are being fooled, and looking foolish. Stop believing in another lying career Washington politician who is [covering up the truth about 9/11](#) and who is so compassionless that he wants to [allow businesses to further exploit workers](#).

*Mark Dankof to Congressman Ron Paul:
You Need to Find it Buddy! And
Fast...* <http://mark1marti2.wordpress.com/2011/06/06/mark-dankof-to-congressman-ron-paul-you-need-to-find-it-buddy-and-fast/>

Ron Paul cares about big business, not workers:

Ron Paul's campaign donations:

Business \$293,514 (56%)
Labor \$5,000 (1%)
Ideological/Single Issue \$228,597 (43%)

Ron Paul's Top Five Contributors:

US Army \$91,838
US Navy \$67,675
US Air Force \$63,821
Google Inc \$63,373
Microsoft Corp \$54,009

Ron Paul's Campaign Contributors (note how many are part of the [Military/Industrial Complex](#))

US Army \$91,838
 US Navy \$67,675
 US Air Force \$63,821
 Google Inc \$63,373
 Microsoft Corp \$54,009
 Credit Union National Assn \$41,986 - \$250
 National Assn of Realtors \$34,470
 Lockheed Martin \$32,159
 US Postal Service \$31,941
 Hewlett-Packard \$30,368
 Boeing Co \$30,012
 Cisco Systems \$28,708
 Morton Buildings \$26,000 - \$20,000 - \$6,000
 AT&T Inc \$25,231 - \$22,196 - \$3,035
 US Dept of Defense \$23,776
 Huffines Communities \$23,400
 DUNN Capital Management \$21,600
 Verizon Communications \$21,596
 Northrop Grumman \$21,407
 IBM Corp \$21,383

See: Open

Secrets: <http://www.opensecrets.org/politicians/contrib.php?cycle=Career&cid=N00005906&type=>

"The three largest defense companies in the world are all United States companies. With a combined total revenue in 2001 of \$100 billion and employing 400,000 people, Lockheed Martin, Northrop Grumman and Boeing are three powerhouses of American business."

See: <http://www.stanford.edu/class/e297a/U.S.%20Defense%20Industry%20and%20Arms%20Sales.htm>

Ron Paul doesn't care about workers:

<http://ajmacdonaldjr.wordpress.com/2011/08/12/on-ron-paul-the-presidency-and-america's-working-class/> -

See: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Jue6fNL0CaU>

Wake up and get over Ron Paul people. He's a few years late, he doesn't care about workers, and he's not telling the truth about 9/11. Career politicians in Washington who continue to cover-up the truth about 9/11 are traitors. Enough said.

From Wikipedia: "Paul does not believe the [World Trade Center](#) and [Pentagon](#) attacks were a [government conspiracy](#) and has explicitly denied being a [9/11 "truther"](#), arguing that the issue is not a conspiracy but a failure of bureaucracy.[\[66\]](#)[\[67\]](#) He believes the [9/11 Commission Report](#)'s main goal was "to protect the government and to protect their ineptness—not [...] to do this so they can use this as an excuse to spread the war [...] Some who did want to spread the war would use it as an opportunity. But, it wasn't something that was deliberately done."[\[66\]](#)[\[69\]](#) He does not think the government would have staged such an attack.[\[70\]](#) When asked whether "9/11 was orchestrated by the government", Paul responded, "Absolutely not."[\[71\]](#) Paul has stated that he is concerned that someone might create a "contrived [Gulf of Tonkin](#)-type incident" to justify the invasion of Iran or suspend the democratic process, adding, "Let's hope I'm wrong about this one."[\[34\]](#)"

VIDEO: Ron Paul Denies 9/11

Truth: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=v60TWZNVgtk>

VIDEO: Bob McIlvane, who lost his son on 9/11, is seeking justice; and Ron Paul doesn't care:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Q2FqgyLZeaY>

VIDEO: Ron Paul wants to get rid of the \$7.25 per hour minimum wage, saying this "will help the poor". In fact, this would only help businesses, because businesses would immediately LOWER the already TOO LOW wages of workers:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Jue6fNL0CaU>

VIDEO - The truth about 9/11 Ron Paul is covering up and lying

about: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=lw-jzCfa4eQ>

VIDEO - Career Washington politicians who are covering up the truth about 9/11 are

traitors: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mQk4jOcV8RA&feature=share>

Traitor Ron Paul with that other lying, traitorous, fake patriot: Alex Jones:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kYVTDKAtkVM>

A question to those of you who know the truth about 9/11: If you were in front of the cameras on major media, what would you say about 9/11? Nothing, like Ron Paul?

Or would you tell the truth?

"And I have a final message here for those sworn elected and appointed officials of the US Government who have betrayed their oaths in order to serve Israel, for those around the government who have facilitated this effort, and for Israel itself. You all have been discovered. Your treason, treachery and crimes are known. You may not believe it yet, but your political and strategic Judgment Day is finally appearing on the horizon, as surely as it came for Nineveh and Tyre in ancient times, for the infamous Third Reich in 1945, and for the Soviet Union two decades ago. Beware. We are coming for you." ~ Col. Alan Sobrosky PhD USMC (Ret.)

In Memoriam - Let's Tell the Truth About the Murder of Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr.

Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr. was murdered by the [US federal government](#), not by James Earl Ray. Let's stop lying about this and [tell the truth](#).

Any school-age child can Google-up the truth about the King assassination, which reveals the US government's scheme, so what's the point of keeping a lid on it? Legitimacy for the US government? The US government has [no legitimacy](#) at this point in time anyway so, again, what's the point of keeping the truth about Dr King's murder a secret?

It's time for many things to change in America, and for some things to stay the same.

I am with Dr King: America needs to [live-up](#) to it's creed, which is found in the Declaration of Independence:

"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness."

Does any American have a problem with this? I don't, and Dr King certainly [didn't](#).

Should we re-write the above for postmodern, theophobic America?

"We hold this opinion: that all humankind is the product of mere chance, that we are not endowed by any mythical "Creator" with certain unalienable Rights, but are granted by the government those rights which the government sees fit. Government can both grant and take away rights from humankind."

Perhaps the federal government in Washington never should have allowed the [King Memorial](#) to be built. Not because it was [made in China](#), but because there is no point to it. Dr King was a religious fanatic and all such religious fanaticism is out of fashion today. Americans are very busy killing people en masse the world over - as well as here at home - so what in the world do we want to be reminded of Dr King for?

Today, in America, the most violent place for a black American is in [her mother's womb](#).

King loved America and hated war. King loved people and hated oppression. King loved eternal law and hated lawlessness. King thought we should get to know, rather than hate, one another. King thought of all peoples as being equal, not as some people being more equal than others (or above the law).

Some people - and governments - get away with murder, but they rarely build memorials to the slain victims of their crimes.

Not so with the Rev Dr. King. He now has a memorial, which the US federal government didn't pay for but has allowed to be built.

My hope is that this memorial, and Dr King's words, will come back to haunt the US federal government, [very soon](#)...

[Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC](#)

The Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr. Memorial Sculpture - One Man's Interpretation

Like many, I, too, was somewhat put-off by the sculpture of Rev Dr Martin Luther King, Jr.

Dr King is, of all people, [most inspirational](#) to me, and he has been since his [murder](#) in 1968, when I was [eight years old](#).

The sculpture of Dr King, which is at the new memorial, seems not to resemble Dr King. This visual representation of Dr King, standing, with his arms crossed, is not one I have seen before, in photographs, and it makes him appear the opposite of what he was: a man of great love, compassion, and humility.

But, in my contemplation of the sculpture, I now see why Dr King is represented as he is, although I am unaware of the artist's intentions. Dr King's image, here, represents a firmness of conviction, a dedication to the work of peace and justice, and a confidence in the future victory in which [love implements the demands of justice](#).

Dr King's image, to me, appears to be leading us, still, ever forward, in pursuit of peace and justice for all peoples, and in pursuit of victory. As King [once said](#), "I may not get there with you, but I have been to the mountain top, and I have seen the promised land!"

The sculpture of Dr King portrays the image of a man who is not joyous, as though he is seeing the victory: a promised land of peace and justice in America. Rather, his expression is stern, as though he is not-at-all a

happy man. And why should he be? Were he alive today he would be furious with a righteous indignation.

Dr King, in 1967, [spoke out](#) against America's ONE war: Vietnam. What would he say/do today, knowing America is presently engaged in wars in Afghanistan, Iraq, Pakistan, and Libya? And soon to be engaged in Syria and Iran?

What would he think of us? Those who have his [words](#), and his [message](#), but who, apparently, lack the integrity and the courage of conviction to stand up for what's right and DEMAND peace and justice NOW?!

I think Dr King, if he were to visit us today, would weep, much like Jesus wept over Jerusalem after national Israel finally, [officially](#), rejected him, as well as all the prophets God had sent to them. King would weep over us and our rejection of him and his message of love, peace, justice, and brotherhood. He would lament what we have become: a nation more concerned with material possessions and profit than we are with [people and justice](#).

But unlike national Israel, whom Jesus proclaimed was [abandoned and forsaken](#) by God - actualized in the Roman destruction of the Jewish temple in 70 AD, America - and Americans - still have the time, and the opportunity, to repent; to turn things around: 180 degrees.

If King would do or say any one thing today I think he would do this: give us all a swift rhetorical kick in our collectively apathetic behinds and tell us to: "Get to work! Start [making the dream a reality](#)!"

If we fail to heed the message of Dr King for America today - to seek peace and justice - we will lose everything, just like national Israel did when they rejected Christ. America will become a living hell, as though it's

not become a living hell already, for many millions of Americas today.

Shame on us for allowing America to become what she has become! Shame on us all! Repentance and humility are in order, immediately, before it's too late, if America is to survive at all. If we choose to continue walking in self-righteous arrogance and pride, as the Jewish Pharisees once did, we, too, will suffer the same fate as national Israel: [rejection and abandonment](#) by God, our heavenly Father, who, though he is long-suffering with us, will not restrain his anger forever. If America doesn't repent of it's wickedness America will reap what it has sown: [destruction](#) at the hands of our enemies, just like Israel.

Science, Anti-Science, and the Truth About 9/11

“Jon Huntsman Jr., a former Utah governor and ambassador to China, isn’t a serious contender for the Republican presidential nomination. And that’s too bad, because Mr. Huntsman has been willing to say the unsayable about the G.O.P. — namely, that it is becoming the “anti-science party.” This is an enormously important development. And it should terrify us.” ~ Paul Krugman (The New York Times, [August 28, 2011](#))

“And it should terrify us” Mr. Krugman? So now [the majority](#) of Americans who believe that God had a hand in evolution, or that evolution is a bogus theory altogether, are terrorists too? Like those Americans in the [Tea Party](#)? If you want to write about terror Mr Krugman, and groups of people who are anti-science, why not try this one on for size: the people in America who still believe [the official government mythology](#) of the September 11, 2001 terror attacks on the World Trade Center twin towers in New York City are [anti-science](#).

Evolution [purports](#) to tell us how life may have evolved throughout the eons-long history of the world. No one was there. No one saw or recorded anything. No one knows for certain what took place. Evolution is a historical/biological theory. The terror attack of September 11, 2001 were just the opposite: Thousands of people were there. Hundreds of people [saw and recorded](#) the event. And [millions](#) of people are [certain](#) about [what took place](#) in New York City on September 11, 2001.

Over 1,500 [architects and engineers](#) - scientists - have been [telling the media](#) and the America people the truth about what happened that day, and they have been

doing so [for many years](#) now: that all three World Trade Center towers - buildings 1, 2, and 7 - were brought down by [controlled demolition](#).

[Engineering](#) is a very precise science, which deals mathematically with known stresses and materials; unlike history, which must deal with many unknowns. And history is what the theory of evolution is: a theoretical [history](#) (i.e., a possible [story](#)) about how life may have developed on earth.

When the World Trade Center twin towers came down on September 11, 2001 virtually everyone in America - and the world - saw it happen [live via television](#), and many thousands of other Americans - New Yorkers - saw it up close and personal.

However, what many Americans *did not see* that day was the [third](#) World Trade Center building that came down on September 11, 2001: [Word Trade Center Building 7](#), which was *never* hit by an airliner.

All buildings [must be built](#) to withstand the stresses that all buildings must deal with, and the World Trade Center twin towers were [overbuilt](#) to withstand the impact of large jet airliners as well as to assure people that the innovative design of the buildings (in the 1970's) was more than adequate to withstand the stresses the buildings would be enduring. The Brooklyn Bridge also had an innovative design, which caused public concern regarding its durability, and it, too, required [overbuilding](#) when it was constructed, during the 1880's.

Both the Brooklyn Bridge and the World Trade Center twin towers were so well constructed that, *a thousand years from now*, those three structures *should have been* the only three structures still standing in New York City. The WTC twin towers should never have come down, ever, for any reason - fires included - and could

not have come down unless they were brought down intentionally by controlled demolition.

[World Trade Center Building 7](#) is, or was, an entirely different situation. This building - a 47 story office tower - was [never hit by an airliner](#) nor was the building seriously damaged by the falling debris of the twin towers, as were so many other buildings, which were much closer to the twin towers than was [WTC Building 7](#).

There is, in fact, [no scientific explanation](#) for the collapse of WTC Building 7 other than controlled demolition. Yet the government and the media refuse to acknowledge this fact, which many Americans are discovering via the alternative media. Likewise, the only [scientific explanation](#) for the collapse of both twin WTC towers is a [controlled demolition](#), which is exactly what over 1,500 [architects and engineers](#) - scientists - have been saying - in every language on earth - for many years now.

Why is the government silent regarding these scientist's proofs of controlled demolition? Why is the media silent regarding these scientist's proofs of controlled demolition? Who is anti-science and why?

The media is helping to perpetuate - and has for ten years - the US government's official and [anti-scientific lie](#) regarding the terror attacks on the World Trade Center twin towers in NYC on September 11, 2001 and there is no excuse for such [collusion](#). Both the media and the government know the truth: these (over 1,500) architects and engineers are correct. And the media is just as guilty as is the federal government regarding 9/11, because the media has assisted the federal government is covering up its dastardly crime.

The reason for this media cover up is plain for all to see, and it's no secret either: [Israeli friendly interests own](#) -

lock, stock, and barrel - the US media, as well as [our politicians](#) in Washington.

According to Dr Alan Sobrosky PhD USMC it is [100% certain](#) the Israeli Mossad perpetrated - with the aid of [traitors](#) within our own government - the terror attacks of 9/11. The US military [top brass](#) are very well aware of this truth and they are no doubt planning to overthrow our corrupt, murderous Washington politicians at this very moment. And for good reason, too. Thankfully there are good, wise American citizens - civilians - who are organizing, now, in hope of heading-off this military coup d' etat via non-traditional and non-violent means: [Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC](#). America - and the world - has had [quite enough](#) of the US military and the last thing we need is for our military to take over our government in Washington, which they will do if America citizens fail to rise to this occasion.

This occasion - as both [Dr Sobrosky](#) and I have [repeatedly](#) pointed out - is this: it is now time for the American People to implement the instructions found in the [Declaration of Independence](#). Once a long train of government abuses has proven, which it [now has](#), that the US government is intentionally, by design, oppressing the American People under an absolute despotism, which it [now is](#), we, the American People, have the right - the duty - to abolish our federal government and to form a new government that will secure our safety and happiness (see: [Declaration of Independence](#)).

Science, it would seem - and the *Declaration of Independence* - is on the side of the American People, not the US federal government and its media mouthpieces.

Shame on the Anti-Science 9/11 Truth Deniers

"No small part of the public discourse surrounding Sept. 11, 2001, has been polluted by Truthers -- those who believe that the attacks were an "inside job," or that World Trade Center Building 7 was destroyed in a "controlled demolition," or that the Pentagon was hit by a cruise missile, despite no compelling evidence for any of these theories." ~ Justin Elliot, Salon.com 9/7/2011 see: [The Enduring Mysteries of 9/11](#)

The above is nothing but a blatant lie, which dishonors those who were murdered on September 11, 2001 and their loved ones, who had to bury them.

Would this writer, Justin Elliot, call Bob McIlvane the ugly name "Truther"? Would this writer have us all to believe those who lost loved ones on 9/11 and have run television advertisements concerning the physical impossibility of fires and damage (the official story) having brought down WTC building 7, which was never hit by an airplane, the ugly name "Truthers" too?

There is no excuse for this writer, especially, or anyone, today - ten years after 9/11 - to continue to remain ignorant about or, worse, lie about what occurred on September 11, 2001. This is shameful, disgusting, and quite possibly criminal.

I have had a belly-full of 9/11 Truth Deniers. The truth about the events of September 11 have come out and have been out for the past ten years. Its time to stop the nonsense and lies of the 9/11 Truth Deniers. They are an embarrassment to America and a disgrace to all that is good, true, and beautiful. Their continued pursuit of evil,

lies, and ugliness are exposed for all of America - and the world - to see.

I and many, many others seek the truth, and justice, for Bob McIlvane and his late son, and I will not rest until they have it. Justin Elliot and the rest of the Anti-Science 9/11 Truth Deniers disgust me and I will also do my best to expose, shame, and quite possibly prosecute them for lending aid and comfort to the enemy, if it's the last thing I do.

Shame on the Anti-Science 9/11 Truth Deniers!

WTC 7 - Remember Building 7:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7TT016ORlXU>

Geraldo Rivera (Fox News) acknowledges the 9/11 victim's families and (over) 1,500 architects and engineers are quite possibly correct concerning the truth behind the destruction via controlled demolition of World Trade Center building 7:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kP0Hs-v-uJ0>

Victim Family Member Bob McIlvaine gives a powerful introduction to 9/11 Press For Truth. 9/11 Symposium: family members, first responders and experts Speak Out! West Hartford CT. 11/03/07:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Q2FqgyLZeaY>

Architects and Engineers - Solving the Mystery of WTC

7: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hZEvA8BCoBw&feature=player_embedded#!

Architects and Engineers for 9/11 Truth: Explosive Evidence: Experts Speak

Out: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=lw-jzCfa4eQ>

Architects and Engineers for 9/11 Truth online:

<http://www.ae911truth.org/>

Architects and Engineers for 9/11 Truth on YouTube:

<http://www.youtube.com/user/ae911truth?blend=1&ob=5>

Wake Up America! WTC 7 was never hit by an airplane:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=972ETepp4GI&NR=1&feature=fvwp>

Bombs, explosions, secondary explosions, explosive devices....how many more times do we need to hear these words being said by 9/11 witnesses before we start asking questions about what really happened on that awful day? See:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8n-nT-luFlw>

Science, Anti-Science, and 9/11 Truth:

<http://ajmacdonaldjr.wordpress.com/2011/08/30/science-paul-krugman-the-new-york-times-and-the-truth-about-9-11/>

Col. Alan Sobrosky (Ret.) USMC PhD - It is 100% certain Israeli Mossad perpetrated the 9/11 atrocity and the US Military top brass knows this:

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=u_Ffz0koJbl&feature=player_embedded

Col. Alan Sobrosky (Ret.) USMC PhD - Israel's Hidden Faces: A Long Day's Night for Us All:

<http://www.scribd.com/doc/58318030/US-Military-Knows-Israel-Did-9-11-Alan-Sobrosky-USMC>

All the Proof in the World:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NUbTe50UUgM>

Was Flight 93 Shot Down by US Fighter Jets on September 11, 2001?

According to Col. Mark Tillman, Air Force One pilot on September 11, 2001, everyone on-board Air Force One thought Flight 93 had been shot down:

USA Today - 8/29/2011

Air Force One pilot's 9/11 mission: Keep president safe
"Bush wanted to return to Washington. Tillman's training, instinct and advice from White House aides was to stay away until the capital had been secured. There were airliners unaccounted for, and terrorists had seized San Francisco-bound United Airlines Flight 93 after takeoff from Newark, N.J., apparently intending to attack the city.

Tillman was aware that the president had ordered threatening planes be destroyed.

"When we got the word that (Flight 93) had gone off radar and had crashed, we all assumed immediately that the fighters had shot it down," Tillman says of Flight 93.

"That was the most eerie feeling I'd ever had. We'd killed our own people to save the city of Washington, or wherever they were planning to attack. That was very sickening."

It took about half an hour to determine that the passengers, not the Air Force, brought the plane down, Tillman says. Still, Washington was not deemed safe for the president."

[End quote]

See:

<http://www.usatoday.com/news/washington/story/2011-08-25/Air-Force-One-pilots-911-mission-Keep-president-safe/50138134/1>

According to Fox News, however, this assumption, that Flight 93 had been shot down, which was made by everyone on board Air Force One on September 11, 2001, never happened:

Fox News redacted the Flight 93 shoot-down assumption and President Bush's shoot-down order:

Fox News - 9/6/2011

Command & Control: The Careful Job of Piloting the President on Sept. 11, 2001

"Col. Tillman flew the president to Air Force bases in Louisiana and Nebraska, where the commander in chief addressed the nation and could communicate with military leaders from the ground.

As the day wore on and U.S. airspace was closed, the skies were nearly empty. "It was very eerie," Col. Tillman recalls. "No radio calls; the controllers would not even talk with us.

"Basically, they were told to just let us do what we wanted to do. We would tell them we were climbing to a certain altitude, and had given them a cardinal direction to where we were headed, but for the most part there was no conversation so no one knew where we were. There were no other aircraft talking except for a couple of military aircraft ... planes just weren't flying; it was very eerie for the United States of America."

As the day neared an end and it came time to take the president home to Washington, D.C., Col. Tillman faced possibly the most stressful part of his journey.

"They were rolling fighters off the major cities to roll in on us to support us as we came across country. As we got closer to Washington, D.C., the concern was had I done everything I was supposed to do, to make sure that when I landed there everything would be safe?"

Col. Tillman thought the terrorists could be waiting.

"All along, everybody knew I was bringing him home, so my fear was they've done all of this, they know Air Force One is eventually going to come back to Washington, D.C.; they are sitting there, they're waiting for us."

The fighter jets stayed with the plane all the way.

"That's what the whole military and the United States Air Force is about. To see a fighter roll up on the wing, and salute you, get you right there and protect you as you're coming in -- that capability is tremendous."

But, Tillman says, as they approached Andrews Air Force Base, the damaged Pentagon was clearly visible."

[End Quote]

See:

<http://www.foxnews.com/us/2011/09/06/command-control-presidential-pilots-journey-on-september-11-2001/>

Donald Rumsfeld, Secretary of Defense on September 11, 2001, said Flight 93 was, in fact, shot down.

See: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=x6Xoxaf1AI0>

Early news videos show evidence of Flight 93 having been shot down in mid-air, rather than crashing into the

ground, with aircraft debris scattered over a four mile area:

See:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RJOIwcJ6OkA&feature=related>

According to then President Bush, he also believed Flight 93 had been shot down:

NewsMax - 9/6/2011

Bush: I Feared Air Force Had Shot Down Flight 93

President George W. Bush initially believed he may have been responsible for the 9/11 downing of United Flight 93 over Pennsylvania, he acknowledges in a new interview.

He had instructed the Air Force to shoot down commercial planes if they did not respond to an order to land after learning of the attacks on New York's World Trade Center.

And when Bush heard that a plane had gone down in a field near Shanksville, he believed it could have been as a result of his order.

[End quote]

See:

<http://www.newsmax.com/InsideCover/Bush-911-Flight93-AirForce/2011/09/06/id/409869>

Reasonable, intelligent people do not believe unprovable conspiracy theories, they believe the facts, which can be proven. In the case of Flight 93 reasonable, intelligent people can conclude it was shot down.

None of the four aircraft that crashed on September 11, 2001 were ever positively identified by the National

Transportation Safety Board (NTSB), as per standard operating procedure (SOP), nor were the wreckages of these four aircraft ever collected and reassembled, as per NTSB SOP. This fact alone, the violation of NTSB SOP, should indicate to all Americans that the US government has been lying about the events that took place on September 11, 2001.

National Transportation Safety Board

Mission:

- 1) To promote transportation safety by Maintaining our congressionally mandated independence and objectivity.
- 2) Conducting objective, precise accident investigations and safety studies.
- 3) Performing fair and objective airman and mariner certification appeals.
- 4) Advocating and promoting safety recommendation.
- 5) Assisting victims of transportation accidents and their families.

The National Transportation Safety Board (NTSB) is an independent federal agency charged with determining the probable cause of transportation accidents, promoting transportation safety, and assisting victims of transportation accidents and their families.

The National Transportation Safety Board was established in 1967 to conduct independent investigations of all civil aviation accidents in the United States and major accidents in the other modes of transportation:

OPERATIONS: The history of the accident flight and crewmembers' duties for as many days prior to the crash as appears relevant.

STRUCTURES: Documentation of the airframe wreckage and the accident scene, including calculation of impact angles to help determine the plane's pre-impact course and attitude.

POWERPLANTS: Examination of engines (and propellers) and engine accessories.

SYSTEMS: Study of components of the plane's hydraulic, electrical, pneumatic and associated systems, together with instruments and elements of the flight control system.

AIR TRAFFIC CONTROL: Reconstruction of the air traffic services given the plane, including acquisition of

ATC radar data and transcripts of controller-pilot radio transmissions.

WEATHER: Gathering of all pertinent weather data from the National Weather Service, and sometimes from local TV stations, for a broad area around the accident scene.

HUMAN PERFORMANCE: Study of crew performance and all before-the-accident factors that might be involved in human error, including fatigue, medication, alcohol. Drugs, medical histories, training, workload, equipment design and work environment.

SURVIVAL FACTORS: Documentation of impact forces and injuries, evacuation, community emergency planning and all crash-fire-rescue efforts.

[End quote] See: <http://www.nts.gov/>

All wreckage from Flight 93 was turned over to the FBI and hasn't been seen since.

Wake up Americans - left and right - and stop the slaughter!

Have you seen this article: [*Progressives are misjudging the moment*](#), written by Philip Klein, of the Washington Examiner?

I think this article by Klein is spot on. If anything, Americans are divided 50-50 on virtually every issue we face. But [*America has always leaned conservative*](#); toward liberty and freedom. And the conservative right is also misjudging the moment; its pro-business "deregulationism" is running amok. Both the left and the right are overreacting, and only causing a worsening of the ongoing political polarization.

Foolish, if you ask me.

As I've said, time and time again: the left needs the right and the right needs the left, and [*the left and the right come together*](#), because we will never recapture our federal government, for the American People, unless and until we do.

Have you seen this article: [*Secret panel may put Americans on "kill list"*](#)?

What can I say? I never thought I would see this headline in America. It's a time for radical change and for drastic measures to be taken against our criminal Washington government.

These mass murderers must be stopped, and they're not going to be stopped by carrying signs and beating drums; they can only be stopped by people who have

the wisdom, the courage, the drive, the strategy, the organization, and the leadership who have the vision of what America can and must become, which is far beyond anything we have yet seen.

I don't think we any choice left to us but to stop them no matter what the cost.

We can't continue to "live" like this. The criminal Washington politicians are killing us and everything America has ever meant to us!

I'm about as American as anyone can be, having grown-up a normal, well-adjusted, patriotic, Catholic kid who was born in Washington, D.C. and raised in the Washington area; my dad having worked for the federal government. And, having served in the US military, I have a sworn obligation to America and her Constitution: to defend her against all enemies, foreign and domestic. The Washington politicians, today, are our enemies, as is their beloved Israel; both of which must go, now (not to mention China).

Our strategy, though nonviolent, must gain the support of the police and the military in order to be successful and, I can assure you, many people in high levels of the military are preparing to take matters into their own hands if an alternative civilian government cannot be organized, and if a nonviolent revolution fails. So be it, if that's the case. They, too, swore the oath. But I think we will succeed.

Here's the link to the philosophy and nonviolent plan of action, if you're interested:

<http://www.scribd.com/doc/62966380/Philosophy-and-Plan-of-Action-The-Summer-of-Justice-2012-DC>

What all Americans - left and right - should be protesting, in the streets, on strike, and furiously demanding an end

to, is the evil, murderous slaughter of innocent human beings!

But, unfortunately, both the left and the right have certain people they want to slaughter: the left wants to shamelessly [continue the legal ongoing slaughter of innocent children](#) within their mother's wombs, as if these children were property and not people; and the right wants to shamelessly [continue the ongoing slaughter of innocent men, women, and children](#) in Palestine, Iraq, Afghanistan, Pakistan, Libya, Syria, Bahrain, and, eventually, Iran, as though these people, who have never done anything to hurt us, are the (inhuman) enemies of America, when they are not.

Shame on both!

[The Washington politicians and Israel are the enemies of America, having gone so far as to have perpetrated 9/11!](#)

Wake up people! Let's admit the heartless, brainless, hypocritical errors of our evil ways, regain our humanity, our government, and stop the slaughter!

The 100 Year-Old Duping of American Evangelical Christianity - Christian Zionism

Walk into any [Christian bookstore](#) in America and you will see how virtually everyone who calls themselves a follower of Jesus Christ in this nation has been tricked into believing a false theology, which leads them to believe, erroneously, that the Bible commands them to support the Jewish nation of Israel.

The driving force behind this error was the 1909 [Scofield Reference Bible](#), which was the first Bible printed by Oxford University Press that included theological reference notes that guide the reader as to how to “properly” understand, or interpret, the biblical text.

It's no coincidence that the rise of [Zionism](#), that is: the impulse of the Jews to seek a homeland for themselves, began not long before the Scofield Reference Bible was published. In the late 1800's, England is where Zionism first found political support. England was already awash with the erroneous “Christian” doctrine of [British-Israelism](#), wherein the British Christians were taught that they were of the lost tribes of Israel; therefore they should support the Zionist Jews venture to create a Jewish state: Israel.

With the advent of World War I, England began the push to create a Zionist homeland for the Jews in Palestine.

This served two functions: 1) it would ensure safe passage through the [Suez Canal](#) and trade with India; 2) and it would placate the Zionist Jews and the British Christians who, due to British-Israelism, had been fooled

into thinking they should support Zionist Jews in obedience to God and the Bible.

Fast forward 100 years and we find that American Evangelical Christians have, long ago, been fooled into believing they should support Jewish Zionism, because they mistakenly believe the Bible teaches this, and that God will curse them and America if they/we don't. Thus we have never-ending support from the American Evangelical Christian Right for endless wars on behalf of Israel.

This duping of American Evangelical Christians is mostly due to the fact that the Scofield Reference Bible and its footnotes, which explains the biblical text in a way that convinces its unsuspecting readers to support Zionist Jews. Its complimentary theology: [Dispensationalism](#), has been instrumental in influencing American Evangelical Christians to support Israel, because the theology of Dispensationalism has been pervasive throughout virtually every American Evangelical Bible school and theological seminary for the past 100 years.

This erroneous doctrine, Dispensationalism, has resulted in the Judaizing of American Evangelical Christianity and has been successful in converting Evangelical Christian Americans into Christian Zionists, who are not following the teachings of Jesus Christ, the New Testament, or traditional orthodox Christianity at all. In fact, these millions of well-meaning people have adopted a false theology, based upon a twisting of and a re-interpretation of the Scriptures and have become a part of America's largest and most influential non-Christian, even anti-Christian, cult: Judeo-Christianity.

"Judeo-Christianity is less than 200 years old. The Jewish Zionism movement has played the key part in assuring its growth. We see the result in the creation of a new "Christianity" which in its extreme form is known as

Christian Zionism. It was first fed by Oxford University Press's Scofield Reference Bible published in New York in 1908, and updated several times. Bible editors, including Oxford, have failed to correct obvious changes in common usage of words, such as "Jew" and "Israel" that provide misleading, Zionist friendly inferences."

"Oxford sold a new 20th Century theology to evangelical seminaries. The Scofield usage has become a standard in most study or reference Bibles used by a wide range of evangelicals, and even penetrating into mainline church bible studies and broadcast media. These books are the subject of many articles by this author and others." (See: <http://www.whtt.org/show/>) Source: <http://whtt.org/newwhtt/main.php?nid=3132>

It should not come as a surprise to any Bible-believing Christian that false teachings and false teachers will use the Bible to convince well-meaning believers to believe a lie rather than the truth, because the Bible itself, through St. Paul, warns us of this danger:

"For such men are false apostles, deceitful workmen, masquerading as apostles of Christ. And no wonder, for Satan himself masquerades as an angel of light. It is not surprising, then, if his servants masquerade as servants of righteousness. Their end will be what their actions deserve." (1 Cor. 11:13-15).

Judaized Christians, or [Christian Zionists](#), are fond of turning the discipline of Bible study on its head by allowing the Old Testament to interpret and to clarify the New Testament when, in fact, the proper method of Christian Bible study is to do the opposite: allow the New Testament to shed light on and interpret the Old Testament. Thus these "Christians", rather than following the teachings and example of Jesus Christ, which is found in the New Testament, will force the words of Christ and the

Christian New Testament to comply with the Old Testament, especially regarding Israel.

Whereas Jesus himself cursed Israel and proclaimed its soon abandonment by God, in Matthew 23, especially verse 38, as well as its destruction at the hands of the Roman armies (see Luke 21:20) within the lifetimes of those who heard his words (see Matt. 24:34), Judaized Christians, or Christian Zionists will appeal to the teachings of the Old Testament, especially Genesis 12:3, in direct contradiction to the teachings of Jesus Christ found in the New Testament, and they will insist that all Christians must support and bless Israel in order to be faithful to God and the Bible. Yet nothing could be further from the truth.

This theological and hermeneutical error has led millions of so-called Christians to support war rather than peace, and the merciless killings of millions of people in Iraq, Afghanistan, and Palestine. Rather than being peace-makers, as Christ commanded his followers to be (see Matt. 5: 9) these Christian Zionists have, instead, adopted the Old Testament principle of waging war upon the enemies of Israel, at America's expense (e.g., lives, broken bodies, and tax monies).

What a horrendous perversion of the Gospel of Love!

How can people who claim to follow Christ be so misled?! Because they have been fooled into believing the Bible teaches something it does not teach: Christian support of Israel. Israel is, in fact: antichrist, because Israel denies both the Father and the Son: "Who is the liar? It is the man who denies that Jesus is the Christ. Such a man is the antichrist—he denies the Father and the Son." (1 John 2:22).

Those who claim to be Christians but who do not follow Christ in love lie and do not have the truth: "We know that we have come to know him if we obey his com-

mands. The man who says, “I know him,” but does not do what he commands is a liar, and the truth is not in him. But if anyone obeys his word, God’s love is truly made complete in him. This is how we know we are in him: Whoever claims to live in him must walk as Jesus did.” (1 John 2: 3-6).

Key Dates in Dispensationalism’s History (from: [*Rapture Fever*](#), by Gary North)

1830 - The initial development of the pre-tribulation doctrine, either by the trance-induced 20-year-old Margaret Macdonald or by John Nelson Darby.

1855 - John Cumming announces that Russia will invade Israel: The End: The Proximate Signs of the Close of This Dispensation, Lecture 7.

1878 - Publication of the immensely popular book by William E. Blackstone (W. E.B.), *Jesus Is Coming*.

1909 C. I. Scofield’s Scofield Reference Bible is published by Oxford University Press.

1917 - Balfour Declaration promises British support for the creation of a State of Israel in Palestine.

1925 - The Scopes’ “Monkey Trial” results in a public disgrace for William Jennings Bryan and the voluntary withdrawal of American fundamentalism from public discourse.

1926 - Founding of Dallas Theological Seminary.

1948 - The creation of the modern State of Israel, May 14: the “generation of the fig tree” supposedly begins.

1970 - Hal Lindsey’s *Late Great Planet Earth* creates a huge new market in “ticking clock” prophecy books: an unstated but obvious rejection of traditional dispensa-

tionalism's doctrine of the any-moment Rapture, which insists that the 70th week of Daniel begins only after the Rapture.

1980 - The presidential race and victory of Ronald Reagan: the New Christian Right becomes visible in the U.S.

1981 - Rapture postponed: 1988 (40 years after the creation of the State of Israel), minus 7 years for the era of the Great Tribulation = 1981.

1988 - Rapture postponed: May 14, the 40th anniversary of the creation of the State of Israel.

1988 - Rapture postponed: Edgar C. Whisenant's prediction of a September Rapture during the Jewish Rosh-hosanna. His book sells millions of copies, July through early September.

1989 - Rapture postponed: Whisenant's follow-up prediction for Christ's Rosh-hosanna appearance in September, due to his neglect to factor in the millennium dating change in Jesus' era

1989 - Fall of the Berlin Wall in October.

1990 - Iraq invades Kuwait on July 2. Dallas Seminary's Charles Dyer announces the revival of prophesied Babylon.

2000 - The final year of the second millennium after the birth of Jesus. What if the Rapture is again postponed?

2001 - The beginning of the third millennium after the birth of Jesus. What if the Rapture is again postponed?

2001 - The final year of the second millennium after the birth of Jesus. What if the Rapture is again postponed?

LINKS:

VIDEO - John Hagee says: "Jesus Christ did not come as the Messiah":

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mhJjl4bHQco>

VIDEO - Christian Zionism: The

History: <http://vimeo.com/29738567>

VIDEO - Christian Zionism:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=tXCoGZjEI8w>

Christian Zionist leader John Hagee calls for US pre-emptive nuclear attack of Iran:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Auf-Su-xZVU>

Christian Zionists support Israel's killing of Palestinians:

<http://tinyurl.com/3d9t3we>

Christian Zionists support Israel's killing of Palestinians:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nVctxSus9Ts>

Calling Christian Zionists back to following Jesus Christ:

<http://whtt.org/newwhtt/>

The fundamental error of Dispensationalism:

<http://www.disciples-of-jesus.net/dispensationalism.html>

Over 90 free ebooks concerning the errors of Dispensationalism: <http://www.garynorth.com/freebooks/>

The British Attack the Palestinian Arabs in The First Battle of Gaza, Palestine - 1917:

<http://www.firstworldwar.com/battles/gaza1.htm>

The Roman armies destroy Jerusalem - 70 AD:

<http://www.eyewitnessstohistory.com/jewishtemple.htm>

Antichrist Israel and the error of Christian Zionism:

<http://ajmacdonaldjr.wordpress.com/2011/09/22/antichrist-israel-and-the-error-of-christian-zionism/>

The Rapture: Fiction or Fact?:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hEr6kGtY5F4>

Rapture Fever, (2001) by Gary North (free ebook):

<http://www.scribd.com/doc/59181107/Rapture-Fever>

Abortions, Executions, and the Left's Cafeteria-Style Approach to Justice

The Left's sympathetic reaction to Troy Davis' execution rings hollow; very hollow.

It's okay to the Left for someone to hire a person to intentionally, violently, dismember an innocent, defenseless child within her mother's womb, but it's not okay for the state to execute someone who has been tried and found guilty of killing someone (in Davis' case, a cop).

This is a cafeteria-style approach to justice. A consistent approach to justice, and one that would value all human life, would be to say that both are wrong, which is what I believe.

We are indeed living in barbarous times.

The bloody dismemberment of an innocent child in her mother's womb is "defended" by the Left with such "arguments" as: "My body my choice!" "No one has the right to intervene between a woman and her doctor!" "It's not a child until it's born!" And "It's none of your business."

These tired shibboleths have been put forth by the Left for the past 38 years, in the criminal attempt to justify baby dismemberment at the cost of over 50,000,000 dead, bloody, and dismembered human beings -- small though they are.

A better defense of the indefensible has come from Peter Singer who advocates the right of women to slaughter their offspring up to two years of age, once they have decided, for whatever reason, they don't want the little

brats around anymore. This would certainly justify Casey Anthony's suspected (but unproven) murder of her two year old daughter. I mean, after all: who cares?

Now we are deluged with the overreactions of the bleeding heart leftists who decry the unjust killing of Troy Davis, a man who both had the opportunity to live and to defend himself. But, being the true hypocrites they are, the leftists insist that the weakest, most vulnerable, and defenseless human beings of all - the child in her mother's womb - be summarily executed without the child having so much as the opportunity to take her first breath.

Although I believe it's wrong for the state of Georgia to inject Troy Davis (guilty or not) with a combination of drugs that will cause his heart to stop beating I also believe it's wrong for an abortionist to inject a combinations of drugs into the unborn child in order to stop her little heart from beating. Not to mention the bloody dismemberment that follows.

At least the body of Troy Davis will be given to his family for a proper burial. Over 4,000 children in America are executed every day via abortion and they, unlike Troy, are disposed of like yesterday's garbage.

Relying upon empty arguments when attempting to defend the indefensible: baby killing

To all those who support and attempt to defend the indefensible: baby killing, also known as by the euphemism: “abortion on demand”:

*“For your hands are stained with blood,
your fingers with guilt.
Your lips have spoken lies,
and your tongue mutters wicked things.
No one calls for justice;
no one pleads his case with integrity.
They rely on empty arguments and speak lies; they conceive trouble and give birth to evil.” ([Isaiah 59: 3-4](#))*

The bloody dismemberment of an innocent child in her mother’s womb is “defended” by these heartless people with such “arguments” as: “My body my choice!” “No one has the right to intervene between a woman and her doctor!” “It’s not a child until it’s born!” And “It’s none of your business!”

These tired shibboleths have been put forth by the Left for the past 38 years, in the criminal attempt to justify baby dismemberment at the cost of over 50,000,000 dead, bloody, and dismembered human beings — small though they are. Such arguments, intended to defend the indefensible - baby killing - are the very definition of “rely[ing] on empty arguments and speak[ing] lies.”

A better “defense” of this indefensible slaughter of innocents has come from Professor Peter Singer, who advo-

cates the right of women to slaughter their offspring up to two years of age, once they have decided, for whatever reason, they don't want the little brats around anymore. This would certainly justify Casey Anthony's suspected (but unproven) [murder](#) of her two-year old daughter.

"[T]he potential of a fetus to become a rational, self-conscious being cannot count against killing it at a stage when it lacks these characteristics - not, that is, unless we are also prepared to count the value of rational self-conscious life as a reason against contraception and celibacy. No infant - disabled or not - has as strong a claim to life as beings capable of seeing themselves as distinct entities, existing over time."

"Infants are sentient beings who are neither rational nor self-conscious. So if we turn to consider the infants in themselves, independently of the attitudes of their parents, since their species is not relevant to their moral status, the principles that govern the wrongness of killing non-human animals who are sentient but not rational or self-conscious must apply here too. As we saw, the most plausible arguments for attributing a right to life to a being apply only if there is some awareness of oneself as a being existing over time, or as a continuing mental self. Nor can respect for autonomy apply where there is no capacity for autonomy."

Source: see:

<http://www.utilitarian.net/singer/by/1993----.htm>

Singer (beginning at 1:27:18): ... "My understanding is that it is not until after the first birthday, so somewhere between the first and second, I think, that they typically recognize the image in the mirror as themselves...Really, I think this is a gradual matter. If you are not talking about public policy or the law, but you are talking about when you really have the same moral status, I think that

does develop gradually. There are various things that you could say that are sufficient to give some moral status after a few months, maybe six months or something like that, and you get perhaps to full moral status, really, only after two years. But I don't think that should be the public policy criteria."

Source: see:

https://webspace.princeton.edu/users/values/Other%20Seances/OpenHeartsOpenMinds/20101015_mc50_panel_two.mp4?ticket=t_VPluNrEs -

See also:

<http://www.firstthings.com/blogs/secondhandsmoke/2010/11/23/peter-singer-says-full-moral-status-not-earned-by-babies-until-after-2-years/>

Their feet run to evil, and they are swift to shed innocent blood

I'm done with the all the killing. It's time to stop it. The [wars](#), the [abortions](#), the [slaughter in Mexico](#) . . . done.

That goes especially for you sorry, so-called “[Christians](#)” who are too stupid to realize the [Jews/Israelis are our enemies](#). I have more respect for the baby murdering pro-aborts than I do for you! At least they don't claim to be following Christ. Hypocrites!

Behold, the Lord's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save, or his ear dull, that it cannot hear; but your iniquities have made a separation between you and your God, and your sins have hidden his face from you so that he does not hear.

For your hands are defiled with blood and your fingers with iniquity; your lips have spoken lies; your tongue mutters wickedness.

No one enters suit justly; no one goes to law honestly; they rely on empty pleas, they speak lies, they conceive mischief and give birth to iniquity.

They hatch adders' eggs; they weave the spider's web; he who eats their eggs dies, and from one that is crushed a viper is hatched.

Their webs will not serve as clothing; men will not cover themselves with what they make.

Their works are works of iniquity, and deeds of violence are in their hands.

Their feet run to evil, and they are swift to shed innocent blood; their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; desolation and destruction are in their highways.

The way of peace they do not know, and there is no justice in their paths; they have made their roads crooked; no one who treads on them knows peace.

Therefore justice is far from us, and righteousness does not overtake us; we hope for light, and behold, darkness, and for brightness, but we walk in gloom.

We grope for the wall like the blind; we grope like those who have no eyes; we stumble at noon as in the twilight, among those in full vigor we are like dead men.

We all growl like bears; we moan and moan like doves; we hope for justice, but there is none; for salvation, but it is far from us.

For our transgressions are multiplied before you, and our sins testify against us; for our transgressions are with us, and we know our iniquities: transgressing, and denying the Lord, and turning back from following our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart lying words.

Justice is turned back, and righteousness stands far away; for truth has stumbled in the public squares, and uprightness cannot enter.

Truth is lacking, and he who departs from evil makes himself a prey.

The Lord saw it, and it displeased him that there was no justice.

He saw that there was no man, and wondered that there was no one to intercede; then his own arm brought him salvation, and his righteousness upheld him.

He put on righteousness as a breastplate, and a helmet of salvation on his head; he put on garments of vengeance for clothing, and wrapped himself in zeal as a cloak.

According to their deeds, so will he repay, wrath to his adversaries, repayment to his enemies; to the coastlands he will render repayment.

So they shall fear the name of the Lord from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun; for he will come like a rushing stream, which the wind of the Lord drives.

“And a Redeemer will come to Zion, to those in Jacob who turn from transgression,” declares the Lord.

“And as for me, this is my covenant with them,” says the Lord: “My Spirit that is upon you, and my words that I have put in your mouth, shall not depart out of your mouth, or out of the mouth of your offspring, or out of the mouth of your children's offspring,” says the Lord, “from this time forth and forevermore.”

See: [Dr. Kermit Gosnell Charged With 8 Counts of Murders](#)

Slaves and unborn children are people, not property

America - 19th Century:

“Though slavery had such a wide variety of faces, the underlying concepts were always the same. Slaves were considered property, and they were property because they were black. Their status as property was enforced by violence -- actual or threatened. People, black and white, lived together within these parameters, and their lives together took many forms.

Enslaved African Americans could never forget their status as property, no matter how well their owners treated them. But it would be too simplistic to say that all masters and slaves hated each other. Human beings who live and work together are bound to form relationships of some kind, and some masters and slaves genuinely cared for each other. But the caring was tempered and limited by the power imbalance under which it grew. Within the narrow confines of slavery, human relationships ran the gamut from compassionate to contemptuous. But the masters and slaves never approached equality.”

Source: <http://www.pbs.org/wgbh/aia/part4/4p2956.html>

America - 21st Century:

“‘Personhood’ amendments are the notorious measures now being considered in states like Mississippi, Florida, and Ohio, that would elevate a fertilized human egg to the status of a legal person. They would ban IUDs, the morning-after pill, in-vitro fertilization, and all abortions — with no exceptions for pregnancies resulting from

rape or incest or in cases where the life of a woman is at stake.

In other words, a leading candidate for the GOP nomination for president is on the record in favor of a law that would classify literally all abortions — and even many forms of birth control — as murder.”

Source:

<http://www.deathandtaxesmag.com/157172/in-personhood-attacks-on-romney-democrats-want-it-all/>

Life begins at conception. People are not property, no matter how black or how small.

There is no valid intellectual debate concerning this issue. No logical, moral, or legal argument used to defend the indefensible practice of abortion on demand is valid. Abortion on demand is the violent, intentional, destruction of an innocent human life. The abominable and the inhumane are always indefensible, be it slavery or abortion.

People who choose to believe abortion is “okay” are simply asserting a “might makes right” or “will to power” theory of “justice”, which is not justice at all. Justice is based upon [natural law](#); not power and will:

“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain inalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness.” ~ Declaration of Independence

“Any victory at the state level would likely be short-lived since a life-at-fertilization amendment would conflict with the U.S. Constitution. Leaders of the movement say their ultimate goal is to provoke a court fight to overturn Roe

v. Wade, the 1973 U.S. Supreme Court decision that established a legal right to abortion.”

See: Life-at-Fertilization Initiative Has Hope In Miss. –
Yes, Life Begins at Fertilization
<http://www.foxnews.com/us/2011/10/17/life-at-fertilization-initiative-has-hope-in-miss/>

Legalized abortion on demand actually decreases a woman’s dignity and freedom, it doesn’t increase her dignity and freedom: “Anything that uplifts the human personality is just, anything that degrades the human personality is unjust” ~ Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr.

Legalized abortion on demand degrades both women and their unborn children, and “it’s time we get this thing right...what we need is [love implementing the demands of justice](#)” (MLK) both for women and their unborn children.

The Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King once [said](#): “Injustice anywhere is a threat to justice everywhere.” Dr. Seuss once [said](#): “A person’s a person, no matter how small.”

Life Begins at Fertilization

The following references illustrate the fact that a new human embryo, the starting point for a human life, comes into existence with the formation of the one-celled zygote:

“Development of the embryo begins at Stage 1 when a sperm fertilizes an oocyte and together they form a zygote.”

[England, Marjorie A. Life Before Birth. 2nd ed. England: Mosby-Wolfe, 1996, p.31]

"Human development begins after the union of male and female gametes or germ cells during a process known as fertilization (conception).

"Fertilization is a sequence of events that begins with the contact of a sperm (spermatozoon) with a secondary oocyte (ovum) and ends with the fusion of their pronuclei (the haploid nuclei of the sperm and ovum) and the mingling of their chromosomes to form a new cell. This fertilized ovum, known as a zygote, is a large diploid cell that is the beginning, or primordium, of a human being."

[Moore, Keith L. *Essentials of Human Embryology*. Toronto: B.C. Decker Inc, 1988, p.2]

"Embryo: the developing organism from the time of fertilization until significant differentiation has occurred, when the organism becomes known as a fetus."

[Cloning Human Beings. Report and Recommendations of the National Bioethics Advisory Commission. Rockville, MD: GPO, 1997, Appendix-2.]

"Embryo: An organism in the earliest stage of development; in a man, from the time of conception to the end of the second month in the uterus."

[Dox, Ida G. et al. *The Harper Collins Illustrated Medical Dictionary*. New York: Harper Perennial, 1993, p. 146]

"Embryo: The early developing fertilized egg that is growing into another individual of the species. In man the term 'embryo' is usually restricted to the period of development from fertilization until the end of the eighth week of pregnancy."

[Walters, William and Singer, Peter (eds.). *Test-Tube Babies*. Melbourne: Oxford University Press, 1982, p. 160]

“The development of a human being begins with fertilization, a process by which two highly specialized cells, the spermatozoon from the male and the oocyte from the female, unite to give rise to a new organism, the zygote.”
[Langman, Jan. Medical Embryology. 3rd edition. Baltimore: Williams and Wilkins, 1975, p. 3]

“Embryo: The developing individual between the union of the germ cells and the completion of the organs which characterize its body when it becomes a separate organism.... At the moment the sperm cell of the human male meets the ovum of the female and the union results in a fertilized ovum (zygote), a new life has begun.... The term embryo covers the several stages of early development from conception to the ninth or tenth week of life.”

[Considine, Douglas (ed.). Van Nostrand's Scientific Encyclopedia. 5th edition. New York: Van Nostrand Reinhold Company, 1976, p. 943]

“I would say that among most scientists, the word ‘embryo’ includes the time from after fertilization...”

[Dr. John Eppig, Senior Staff Scientist, Jackson Laboratory (Bar Harbor, Maine) and Member of the NIH Human Embryo Research Panel -- Panel Transcript, February 2, 1994, p. 31]

“The development of a human begins with fertilization, a process by which the spermatozoon from the male and the oocyte from the female unite to give rise to a new organism, the zygote.”

[Sadler, T.W. Langman's Medical Embryology. 7th edition. Baltimore: Williams & Wilkins 1995, p. 3]

“The question came up of what is an embryo, when does an embryo exist, when does it occur. I think, as you

know, that in development, life is a continuum.... But I think one of the useful definitions that has come out, especially from Germany, has been the stage at which these two nuclei [from sperm and egg] come together and the membranes between the two break down."

[Jonathan Van Blerkom of University of Colorado, expert witness on human embryology before the NIH Human Embryo Research Panel -- Panel Transcript, February 2, 1994, p. 63]

"Zygote. This cell, formed by the union of an ovum and a sperm (Gr. *zyg* tos, yoked together), represents the beginning of a human being. The common expression 'fertilized ovum' refers to the zygote."

[Moore, Keith L. and Persaud, T.V.N. *Before We Are Born: Essentials of Embryology and Birth Defects*. 4th edition. Philadelphia: W.B. Saunders Company, 1993, p. 1]

"The chromosomes of the oocyte and sperm are...respectively enclosed within female and male pronuclei. These pronuclei fuse with each other to produce the single, diploid, 2N nucleus of the fertilized zygote. This moment of zygote formation may be taken as the beginning or zero time point of embryonic development."

[Larsen, William J. *Human Embryology*. 2nd edition. New York: Churchill Livingstone, 1997, p. 17]

"Although life is a continuous process, fertilization is a critical landmark because, under ordinary circumstances, a new, genetically distinct human organism is thereby formed.... The combination of 23 chromosomes present in each pronucleus results in 46 chromosomes in the zygote. Thus the diploid number is restored and the embryonic genome is formed. The embryo now exists as a genetic unity."

[O'Rahilly, Ronan and Müller, Fabiola. *Human Embryology & Teratology*. 2nd edition. New York: Wiley-Liss, 1996, pp. 8, 29. This textbook lists "pre-embryo" among "discarded and replaced terms" in modern embryology, describing it as "ill-defined and inaccurate" (p. 12)]

"Almost all higher animals start their lives from a single cell, the fertilized ovum (zygote)... The time of fertilization represents the starting point in the life history, or ontogeny, of the individual."

[Carlson, Bruce M. *Patten's Foundations of Embryology*. 6th edition. New York: McGraw-Hill, 1996, p. 3]

"[A]nimal biologists use the term embryo to describe the single cell stage, the two-cell stage, and all subsequent stages up until a time when recognizable humanlike limbs and facial features begin to appear between six to eight weeks after fertilization....

"[A] number of specialists working in the field of human reproduction have suggested that we stop using the word embryo to describe the developing entity that exists for the first two weeks after fertilization. In its place, they proposed the term pre-embryo....

"I'll let you in on a secret. The term pre-embryo has been embraced wholeheartedly by IVF practitioners for reasons that are political, not scientific. The new term is used to provide the illusion that there is something profoundly different between what we nonmedical biologists still call a six-day-old embryo and what we and everyone else call a sixteen-day-old embryo.

"The term pre-embryo is useful in the political arena — where decisions are made about whether to allow early embryo (now called pre-embryo) experimentation — as well as in the confines of a doctor's office, where it can

be used to allay moral concerns that might be expressed by IVF patients. 'Don't worry,' a doctor might say, 'it's only pre-embryos that we're manipulating or freezing. They won't turn into real human embryos until after we've put them back into your body.'"

[Silver, Lee M. *Remaking Eden: Cloning and Beyond in a Brave New World*. New York: Avon Books, 1997, p. 39]

See:

<http://www.princeton.edu/~prolife/articles/embryoquotes2.html>

"I will neither give a deadly drug to anybody if asked for it, nor will I make a suggestion to this effect. Similarly, I will not give to a woman an abortive remedy." ~ Hippocrates, 400 B.C., Greece

"To accept the fact that after fertilization has taken place a new human has come into being is no longer a matter of taste or opinion ... it is plain experimental evidence." ~ The "Father of Modern Genetics" Dr. Jerome Lejeune, Univ. of Descarte, Paris

"By all the criteria of modern molecular biology, life is present from the moment of conception." ~ Dr. Hymie Gordon, Chairman, Department of Genetics at the Mayo Clinic

According to this elementary definition of life, life begins at fertilization, when a sperm unites with an oocyte. From this moment, the being is highly organized, has the ability to acquire materials and energy, has the ability to respond to his or her environment, has the ability to adapt, and has the ability to reproduce (the cells divide, then divide again, etc., and barring pathology and pending reproductive maturity has the potential to reproduce other members of the species). Non-living things do not do these things.

Even before the mother is aware that she is pregnant, a distinct, unique life has begun his or her existence inside her.

Furthermore, that life is unquestionably human. A human being is a member of the species *homo sapiens*. Human beings are products of conception, which is when a human male sperm unites with a human female oocyte (egg). When humans procreate, they don't make non-humans like slugs, monkeys, cactuses, bacteria, or any such thing.

Empirically-verifiable proof is as close as your nearest abortion clinic: send a sample of an aborted fetus to a laboratory and have them test the DNA to see if its human or not. Genetically, a new human being comes into existence from the earliest moment of conception.

In *Roe vs. Wade*, Justice Harry Blackmun noted, "The appellee and certain amici argue that the fetus is a 'person' within the language and meaning of the Fourteenth Amendment. In support of this, they outline at length and in detail the well-known facts of fetal development. If this suggestion of personhood is established, the appellant's case, of course, collapses, for the fetus' right to life would then be guaranteed specifically by the (Fourteenth) Amendment."

According to Webster's Seventh New Collegiate Dictionary, a person is "a human being." Attempts to render an entire class of human beings as "non-persons" based upon arbitrary qualities such as age and place of residence in order to discriminate against them is immoral and unjust.

As a matter of fact, the Supreme Court in 1857 ruled that Dred Scott, a black slave, was not a "person" with rights but the "property" of his master. Was the Court wrong then?

Of course! The Supreme Court of 1973 that legalized abortion nationwide with its Roe v. Wade decision was just as immoral and unjust. They dehumanized an entire class of human beings in order to legitimize wholesale discrimination against them. Abortion may go down in history as the greatest human rights abuse of all time.

As our nation's founding documents make clear, the right to life is God-given and inalienable. The right to live cannot be legitimately usurped by men. No man, no government has the right to deprive one of life or liberty without a trial by jury, regardless of skin color, age, stage of development, level of dependence upon others for survival, or place of residence.

Abortion results in the death of an innocent human being. It is immoral and unjust when evaluated in the light of the law of the land (our founding documents) and the divine commandment that forbids taking the life of an innocent human being.

See: <http://www.prolifephysicians.org/lifebegins.htm>

As Dr. King [pointed out](#), many years ago, quoting [St. Augustine](#), "an unjust law is no law at all." A positive law that violates the natural law and the moral laws of the universe is no law at all. Positive law—the laws passed by legislatures and decided by court decisions—must uphold natural law in order to be valid.

People who choose to believe abortion is "okay" are simply asserting a "might makes right" or "will to power" theory of power, which is not justice at all. Justice is based upon natural law, not UPON power and will.

There is no valid intellectual debate concerning this issue; logical, moral, or legal:

Abortion is the intentional, violent destruction of an innocent human life.

The future of America depends upon justice for the unborn:

<http://ajmacdonaldjr.wordpress.com/2010/09/20/the-future-of-america-depends-upon-justice-for-the-unborn/>

Dr. Kermit Gosnell charged with 8 counts of murder:

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7kNWotDyZO8&feature=channel_video_title

See: Pennsylvania Grand Jury Investigation of The Women's Medical Society:

<http://www.scribd.com/doc/70567648/Pennsylvania-Grand-Jury-Investigation-of-The-Women-s-Medical-Society>

Catholic Church Calls for Global Government and World Bank?

“There are not a hundred people in America who hate the Catholic Church. There are millions of people who hate what they wrongly believe to be the Catholic Church — which is, of course, quite a different thing.” ~ Archbishop Fulton J. Sheen

Once again, people who hate the Catholic Church don’t actually hate the Catholic Church; they only hate what they think is the Catholic Church.

People in our day and age are [not](#) given to the practice of reading and engaging in critical thinking; people today are given to absorbing the propagandistic soundbites of the mainstream media and engaging in the knee-jerk overreactions of the politically propagandized extremist.

The Catholic Church recently published an excellent document concerning the current world economic crisis, which specifically deals with the current crisis concerning the globalized exploitation of workers. Somewhere between the extremes of liberal capitalism and radical atheistic communism and socialism lies the truth. And this is what the Catholic Church, yet again, has given us: a well reasoned, well written, true, sensible, and compassionate guideline to achieving a political and economic middle way, which is a path we can all take if our desire is to truly attain justice and peace for all peoples.

From [The New American: Vatican Council Calls for World Government; Central Bank](#)

“A ‘global political authority’ and a ‘central world bank’: These are the solutions that the Pontifical Council for Justice and Peace recommends for the worldwide financial crisis. [“Towards Reforming the International Financial and Monetary Systems in the Context of Global Public Authority.”](http://www.thenewamerican.com/world-mainmenu-26/europe-mainmenu-35/9530-vatican-council-calls-for-world-government-central-bank) the document outlining the council’s recommendations, is, in the words of author and Roman Catholic [Thomas E. Woods, Jr.](#), ‘deeply confused’, at once recognizing that central bank-driven inflation and easy credit are at the root of the world’s financial woes and prescribing even bigger government and more highly centralized banking as the cure.” Source: <http://www.thenewamerican.com/world-mainmenu-26/europe-mainmenu-35/9530-vatican-council-calls-for-world-government-central-bank>

Here’s an excerpt from the [document](#) in question:

“In the same spirit of *Pacem in Terris*, Benedict XVI himself expressed the need to create a world political authority. This seems obvious if we consider the fact that the agenda of questions to be dealt with globally is becoming ever longer. Think, for example, of peace and security; disarmament and arms control; promotion and protection of fundamental human rights; management of the economy and development policies; management of the migratory flows and food security, and protection of the environment. In all these areas, the growing interdependence between States and regions of the world becomes more and more obvious as well as the need for answers that are not just sectorial and isolated, but systematic and integrated, rich in solidarity and subsidiarity and geared to the universal common good.

As the Pope reminds us, if this road is not followed, ‘despite the great progress accomplished in various sectors, international law would risk being conditioned by the balance of power among the strongest nations.’

The purpose of the public authority, as John XXIII recalled in [*Pacem in Terris*](#), is first and foremost to serve the common good. Therefore, it should be endowed with structures and adequate, effective mechanisms equal to its mission and the expectations placed in it. This is especially true in a globalized world which makes individuals and peoples increasingly interconnected and interdependent, but which also reveals the existence of monetary and financial markets of a predominantly speculative sort that are harmful for the real economy, especially of the weaker countries.”

The entire [document](#) should be read and studied by everyone.

Below is a relevant excerpt from [*Pacem in Terris*](#):

Today the universal common good presents us with problems which are world-wide in their dimensions; problems, therefore, which cannot be solved except by a public authority with power, organization and means co-extensive with these problems, and with a world-wide sphere of activity. Consequently the moral order itself demands the establishment of some such general form of public authority.

Public Authority Instituted by Common Consent and Not Imposed by Force

But this general authority equipped with world-wide power and adequate means for achieving the universal common good cannot be imposed by force. It must be set up with the consent of all nations. If its work is to be effective, it must operate with fairness, absolute impartiality, and with dedication to the common good of all peoples. The forcible imposition by the more powerful nations of a universal authority of this kind would inevitably arouse fears of its being used as an instrument to serve the interests of the few or to take the side of a single

nation, and thus the influence and effectiveness of its activity would be undermined. For even though nations may differ widely in material progress and military strength, they are very sensitive as regards their juridical equality and the excellence of their own way of life. They are right, therefore, in their reluctance to submit to an authority imposed by force, established without their co-operation, or not accepted of their own accord.”

The entire document - [*Pacem in Terris*](#) - should be read and studied by everyone. Another document, which outlines the social teachings of the Catholic Church, should also be read and studied by everyone: [*Catholic Teachings on Social Justice*](#)

OWS, the Tea Party, the Illegitimacy of the US Government, and What We Must Do

The far [Left](#) Occupy Wall Street movement is a [proabortion](#), [neosocialist resistance movement](#) that is using Gene Sharp's [198 Methods of Nonviolent Action](#), which are found in his OTPOR/CANVAS book: [From Dictatorship to Democracy](#), and the majority of the "[occupiers](#)", along with their [radical left](#) fellow travelers, are so [clueless](#) they fail to realize they are being [used](#) and [manipulated](#) by the very [plutocratic powers](#) they are protesting against.

The far [Right](#) Tea Party was long ago [co-opted](#) by the [warmongering](#), [neofascist](#) Republican Party and their "[Christian](#)" [Zionist](#) fellow travelers, who are so [clueless](#) they fail to realize they are being used by their [Christ-hating](#) "[friend](#)": [Israel](#), which is America's worst [enemy](#); the [enemy](#) of God; the [enemy](#) the Gospel of Jesus Christ; and the [enemy](#) of the entire [world](#).

Neither extreme of [puerile](#) political [protesters](#) can ever change America for the better; although I'm sure each group thinks theirs - alone - can; which is about all that ever happens whenever these sorts of excitable extremists attempt to [think](#) at all. If either of these groups ever did have their way, America would only be plunged ever deeper into the quagmire of [corruption](#) and [death](#) she is in today. [Both groups](#) are being [used](#) and [controlled](#) by the [Establishment](#) but are too [narrow minded](#) to realize this [fact](#).

It's time for the supporters of these wrong-headed groups to stop supporting such [foolishness](#) and to begin embracing [wisdom](#). America, today, needs leaders with

the wisdom to solve America's problems; leaders who choose just, and not political, solutions; and leaders who have the knowledge necessary to get us out the fix we're now in.

[Both](#) the Occupy Wall Street movement and the Tea Party movement resemble the driver of a vehicle that's stuck in the mud who [foolishly](#) thinks pushing harder on the accelerator will get her vehicle [out of](#), rather than [deeper into](#), the mud. These people are so [politically and philosophically](#) obtuse [they fail realize](#) their radical [ideologies](#) will only cause America to become more politically polarized and to go ever deeper into the morass of mismanagement and the quicksands of chaos in which we are now immersed.

Utter foolishness. Both the far Left and the far Right [need to come together](#).

The US federal government [hasn't been legitimate](#) since the Democrats officially covered-up the Republican's [Iran-Contra treason and plot](#), which was a [criminal misdeed](#) that should [never be forgot](#).

Constitutional control of America has been lost since the late president Dwight D. Eisenhower told us it was lost [50 years ago](#). But it's the official [treason](#) on the part of both political parties, which make up the political Establishment in America, that made the US government [illegitimate](#) over [30 years ago](#).

The terror attacks of [Oklahoma City](#), the 1993 [World Trade Center bombing](#), and [the horror of 9/11](#) only reveal [the ever-worsening nature](#) of our [corrupt](#), [lying](#), [traitorous](#), and [murderous](#) federal government.

It's not Wall Street; it's not "the banksters"; it's not Obama; it's not the Republicans; it's not the Democrats; it's our corrupt, treasonous, and murderous federal gov-

ernment in Washington that is [illegitimate](#); and it's this [illegitimacy](#) that will soon bring it down - one way or another

I, for one, have no time to [explain](#) all of these [events](#), nor do I have the time to convert people from either the Occupy Wall Street movement or the Tea Party movement over to the side of [truth and justice](#). We need people who [already understand](#) the fix we are in; people who understand where we need to go; and people who can [organize and strategize](#) our way into the US Capitol building, nonviolently, with the backing of the Capitol Hill police and the US military, so that we can [arrest](#) and [put into the dock](#) the corrupt traitors and murderers who now occupy that constitutional seat of power and authority [illegitimately](#).

If you have sworn [the oath](#) to defend the [US Constitution](#) and America from all enemies, foreign and domestic; if you understand the fix we are in; and if you are prepared to do your duty to reclaim the legitimate authority needed to govern this nation - rather than [continue allowing](#) these traitors to have their way - then I call on you to join us in strategizing and organizing [the reclamation](#) of our great nation so that we can begin [restoring America](#) to what she should be: a good, just, peaceful, and [honor-able nation](#) that represents law and order, rather than allowing the traitors to continue their [lawless murder and hypocrisy](#), which America represents to the world today.

I swore this [oath](#); therefore I am bound in duty to do all that is in my power to do, in order to save America. What about you? We can continue to watch America sink (i.e., do nothing new); we can abandon her [in her hour of greatest need](#) (i.e., move somewhere else); or we can repair the breach of treason which is causing her to sink and has been growing ever larger for over thirty years (i.e., act now to save her). The choice is ours to make. I have made mine. Have you?

The man who stands by his oath to uphold and defend the [US Constitution](#) in America's time of greatest need [is no traitor](#). The [traitor](#) is the man who has [subverted](#) the US Constitution he had once sworn to [uphold and defend](#).

See: [Wake up Americans - left and right - and stop the slaughter!](#)

Video - [Chalmers Johnson's "Signs of Decay"](#)

So, are you smart enough to have figured out what's going on in the Middle East yet?

So, are you smart enough to have figured out what's going on in the [Middle East](#) yet? I'll admit, it's not easy to do so; but, here's the plan: The US and Israel are now using [OTPOR](#) tactics and, when necessary, [NATO](#), to [take down the governments of Muslim nations](#) wherein the people are unfriendly to [Israel](#) and replace them with [Islamist governments](#) and sharia law, which the mainstream media has [already convinced](#) virtually every American are the worst things imaginable, and that the Muslims - "the bogey-men" - were responsible for the horrors of 9/11, and for all terrorist plots and attack before and since then. In fact, it was the [US and Israeli](#) governments that were behind the 1995 [OKC bombing](#), the 1993 [WTC bombing](#), the 1998 [Embassy bombings](#), the attack on the [USS Cole](#), and the [horrors of 9/11](#), as well as being responsible for the multiple [terror attacks](#) that are now (and have been) occurring in Pakistan and Iran.

I saw in the news today that Tunisia, Egypt, and Libya are likely to adopt the dreaded [Islamists](#) and institute [sharia law](#), so we can be certain this plan is on track. The trick now will be to expose and derail this plan, which good, patriotic, [thinking](#) Americans will do sometime next year, without the help of the [brainwashed](#) majority of Americans, who will do and believe whatever they are told. And, by the way, the whole [Occupy Wall Street](#) show is brought to you by the [US](#) and [Israeli](#) governments too, via [OTPOR](#) and the [new template](#) for democratic revolution.

The Revolution Business, Occupy Wall Street, and a Steep Learning Curve for the American People

The US government and intelligence, along with various non-governmental organizations, are behind the Arab Spring uprisings and Occupy Wall Street as well.

I didn't believe this at first, but, after looking into it, I've discovered it's true.

What had me not wanting to believe this, when I first heard about this, in January 2011, is the fact that I knew the people of Egypt truly wanted to be free. And this is why the situation can be so confusing, as it was for me.

Like the people who are participating in the Occupy Movement, who raise some very important concerns about much needed political changes, the Egyptian people also seemed, to me, to have a desire to do a very good thing: to throw off the rule of Mubarak. But, like Occupy Wall Street, this was not asking for enough, nor was it asking for - or demanding - the most important changes the Egyptian and American people so desperately need, which is exactly what the US government wants: no changes of any major significance.

Neither the Egyptian Revolution nor Occupy Wall Street has demanded what we really need, if we are ever going to be truly free peoples: the dismantling of the entire military industrial complex.

The US government has organized these manufactured revolutions with a design to pull well-meaning people

who desire major political change into its own well-controlled and going nowhere movements. Sadly, this is nothing less than an increase in political slavery, which comes to us disguised as freedom and democracy.

The Arab Spring has never delivered on its promising hope for freedom and democracy, and neither will Occupy Wall Street, which claims to be bringing the (failed) Egyptian people's "democratic revolution" here to America.

This failure of "democracy movements" is in fact the US government's plan: to usher in even greater government, military, and intelligence control than ever before.

Sorry for the depressing news. I suggest you look into this for yourselves. Thanks.

See: [William Engdahl: Arab Spring a western ploy to control Eurasia](#)

See: [Egypt – After the "Revolution"](#)

See: [The Revolution Business](#)

See: [Occupy Wall Street and "The American Autumn": Is It a "Colored Revolution"? – Michel Chossudovsky](#)

See: [Occupy Wall Street, OTPOR, and American Revolution?](#)

See: [Chalmers Johnson: Decline of Empires: The Signs of Decay](#)

See: [The American Form of Government](#)

See: [Which form of government is this?](#)

See: [Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC](#)

Occupy Wall Street and Stop The Machine in Washington, DC are part of the 2011 International Road to Dignity, which is a global movement that was organized in April 2011:

<http://www.scoop.it/t/15-o-unitedforglobalchange/p/388582011/2011-international-road-to-dignity>

Occupy Wall Street is in league with hundreds of similar occupation movements that were organized long ago.

This occupation movement is not spontaneous, and the people involved with it are engaging in what they consider to be a Marxist/Communist Global Class Warfare Revolution:

<http://www.thenewsignificance.com/2011/08/22/orsan-senalp-global-class-warfare/>

The angry symbology that identifies the Occupy Movement and why anger is wrong-headed

Why does Occupy Wall Street and Stop The Machine (now occupying Freedom Plaza in Washington) use the raised, angry, clenched fist as a symbol for their occupation movements?

The raised fist symbolizes the radical Left's [anger](#) and propensity for violence against the establishment powers that be. This is wrong-headed in the worst way: we shouldn't respond to anger with anger and to violence with violence.

Dr King never used this angry symbol, and the people who use the raised fist symbol and who also say they are following in the nonviolent tradition of Dr King are lying. Dr King wanted to see [love implement the demands of justice](#); he did not want his movement to represent anger, resentment, and violent revolution.

See: Raised Fist Symbology:
<http://www.docspopuli.org/articles/Fist.html>

See: Occupy Wall Street's Raised Fist Symbol:
<http://occupywallst.org/>

See: Stop The Machine's Raised Fist Symbol:
<http://october2011.org/>

See: Occupy Seattle's Raised Fist Symbol:
<http://occupyseattle.org/>

[Anger](#) only breeds more anger. What we need today is [a revolution of values and of love](#). We don't need more anger and more violence.

Get away from the clenched fist symbol Occupy Wall Street and Stop The Machine! IF you want to represent truth and justice, as Dr King did. Because right now your "movement" appears to be a [far left angry](#) radical movement that expects (provokes?) violence (see [this video](#)).

Riots, violent revolution, and a military dictatorship are what the Egyptian people got. And the Occupy Movement seems to want the same for America. Dr King was against violent [revolution](#), as am I. And the overwhelming majority of Americans are also against violent revolution.

The vast majority of Americans want - and America needs - what Dr King represented: [love implementing the demands of justice](#).

For a social and political movement that is not based upon anger and resentment, but upon love implementing the demands of justice, see: [Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC](#).

We have had enough of hatred, anger, and violence. It is time to begin [rebuilding America](#) upon the values it once stood for. It is not time to tear down what remains of America via violence, hatred, and anger, which is what the Occupy Movement represents.

See: Occupy Oakland march shuts down Chase Bank branch: angry, masked, radicals who invade a bank branch office screaming, shouting, disturbing customers and employees ARE NOT representing Dr King: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=WTMQ3JD4ivM&feature=related>

See: OTPOR and

OWS: <http://www.scribd.com/doc/68593243/OTPOR-The-Obama-Administration-and-Occupy-Wall-Street-Jeff-Praeger-emagazine>

See: OTPOR and US

Intelligence: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mBqBSrrTyzo>

See: OTPOR Egyptian agent Ahmed Maher is working with Stop The Machine in Washington, DC: http://www.salon.com/2011/10/24/at_occupydc_egypts_revolutionaries_chide_us_policymakers/

“Mr. Maher and his colleagues began reading about nonviolent struggles. They were especially drawn to a Serbian youth movement [called Otpor](#), which had helped topple the dictator [Slobodan Milosevic](#) by drawing on the ideas of an American political thinker, [Gene Sharp](#). The hallmark of Mr. Sharp’s work is well-tailored to Mr. Mubarak’s Egypt: He argues that [nonviolence is a singularly effective way to undermine police states](#) that might cite violent resistance to justify repression in the name of stability.”

“The April 6 Youth Movement modeled its logo — a vaguely Soviet looking [red and white clenched fist](#) — after Otpor’s, and some of its members traveled to Serbia to meet with Otpor activists.” Source: http://www.nytimes.com/2011/02/14/world/middleeast/14egypt-tunisia-protests.html?_r=1&pagewanted=all

See: Expose and Destroy OWS:

<http://ajmacdonaldjr.wordpress.com/2011/10/28/expose-and-destroy-ows-occupy-wall-street-versus-traditional-america-talking-points/>

Occupy Wall Street, OTPOR, and American Revolution?

"Revolutions are often seen as spontaneous," says [Ivan Marovic](#), a former [CANVAS](#) trainer. "It looks like people just went into the street. But it's the result of months or years of preparation." (See quote: [here](#))

The [Occupy Wall Street](#) movement was planned long ago. I have been in contact with the group [Stop The Machine](#) since July, which is now occupying Freedom Plaza in Washington, DC and I recognized, immediately, the far left, well-controlled nature of the group's organizers.

This group, Stop The Machine, like OWS, uses [the OTPOR/CANVAS raised, angry, clenched fist logo](#), which is not a symbol of American revolution. The Tea Party's Gadsden flag is a much better symbol of traditional America's belief in freedom, liberty, and justice.

See: Global Revolution 2011-2012 (organized 2010): <http://acampadabcninternacional.wordpress.com/2011/08/18/2011-international-road-to-dignity/>

I would suggest people begin [doing their homework](#) on this issue. The last thing we need is more polarization and professional, controlled, US intel sponsored, [angry leftist agitators](#) who wish to duplicate the rioting, killings, and military dictatorship we have seen in Egypt, which is their expressly stated goal: "[to create another Tahrir Square here in America.](#)"

The best we can hope for is to bring the well-meaning people who have been caught-up in this manufactured revolution into a real, non-OTPOR, movement that supports traditional American principles: freedom, liberty, and justice for all. As of now these folks are being used

by our enemies (Washington/Israel) to increase Left/Right polarization and to increase the powers of the police state, which is very counter-productive.

31 October 2011 - "A message for the elites: THIS IS JUST THE BEGINNING. LISTEN TO US NOW OR THE PRICE OF CHANGE WILL GET MORE EXPENSIVE FOR YOU: What do we seek? We seek an end to corporate rule and shifting power to the people" ~ Kevin Zeese, Organizer of the Freedom Plaza Occupation, www.OccupyWashingtonDC.org. (See [here for quote](#).)

See: Typical, angry OWS

protest: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kPluYv22V5Y&feature=results_video&playnext=1&list=PLE33763C53DB95F53

See: Dr King's peaceful march on

Washington: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dVjUT6zCaFo>

Sadly, OWS will invade, intimidate, and angrily shout-down the free speech of those who dare to disagree with them: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1oHRdiklTIU>

Please see group that supports traditional American principles, which is not controlled:

<https://www.facebook.com/pages/Summer-of-Justice-2012-DC/223664350994440?sk=info>

Please see OTPOR and Manufactured Democratic Revolutions:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mBqBSrrTyzo&list=FLYPN6LhIIBXrDFxCNvRJaiQ&index=2>

Michael Barker exposes (in depth) these fake USG/NGO "democracy" movements:

<http://michaeljamesbarker.wordpress.com/icnc/>

See: Occupy Oakland march shuts down Chase Bank branch: angry, masked, radicals who invade a bank branch office screaming, shouting, disturbing customers and employees ARE NOT representing Dr King's method of nonviolence: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=WTMQ3JD4ivM&feature=related>

See: OWS agitator and RT push the expectation of inevitable violence and military involvement in OWS: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cignRBzzQWo>

See [OTPOR/CANVAS](#) agent Ivan Marovic at OWS: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LkM3BBtc7N0>

See: [OTPOR/CANVAS](#) Egyptian agent Ahmed Maher is working with Stop The Machine in Washington, DC: http://www.salon.com/2011/10/24/at_occupydc_egypts_revolutionaries_chide_us_policymakers/

“Mr. Maher and his colleagues began reading about nonviolent struggles. They were especially drawn to a Serbian youth movement [called Otpor](#), which had helped topple the dictator [Slobodan Milosevic](#) by drawing on the ideas of an American political thinker, [Gene Sharp](#). The hallmark of Mr. Sharp’s work is well-tailored to Mr. Mubarak’s Egypt: He argues that [nonviolence is a singularly effective way to undermine police states](#) that might cite violent resistance to justify repression in the name of stability.”

“The April 6 Youth Movement modeled its logo — a vaguely Soviet looking [red and white clenched fist](#)—after Otpor’s, and some of its members traveled to Serbia to meet with Otpor activists.” Source: http://www.nytimes.com/2011/02/14/world/middleeast/14egypt-tunisia-protests.html?_r=1&pagewanted=all

OTPOR: The US government's new template for world revolutions: <http://globalresearch.ca/articles/MOW502A.html>

Foreign Policy: Revolution U:

http://www.foreignpolicy.com/articles/2011/02/16/revolution_u?page=full

Angry Occupy Oakland mob cheers-on the vandalization of a private business during the recent strike:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=86XhCwHhwn8&feature=feedu>

OWS=OTPOR

<http://dprogram.net/2011/10/15/occupy-wall-street-and-“the-american-autumn”-is-it-a-“colored-revolution”-michel-chossudovsky/>

Occupy Wall Street and Stop The Machine in Washington, DC are part of the 2011 International Road to Dignity, which is a global movement that was organized in April

2011: <http://www.scoop.it/t/15-o-unitedforglobalchange/p/388582011/2011-international-road-to-dignity>

Occupy Wall Street is in league with hundred of other similar occupation movements that were organized in April 2011. This occupation movement is not spontaneous, and the people involved with it are engaging in what they consider to be a Marxist/Communist Global Class Warfare

Revolution: <http://www.thenewsignificance.com/2011/08/22/orsan-senalp-global-class-warfare/>

World in Revolution - World Revolution Day 15 October

2011: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bblkFRMFO9U>
[Occupy Wall Street's Strategy and Philosophy – Occupation and Decommodification](#)

[OWS – Occupy Oakland: Lumpenproletariat Mobs Incited to Revolt Against the Capitalist Ruling-Class](#)

Egyptians Campaign to Oust President Mubarak, 2011:
<http://www.scribd.com/doc/71987082/Egyptians-Campaign-to-Oust-President-Mubarak-2011>

The Serbian Connection to International Unrest:
<http://www.scribd.com/doc/71981936/The-Serbian-Connection-to-International-Unrest>

Facebook and People Power- The View From Tahrir Square:
<http://www.scribd.com/doc/71968922/Facebook-and-People-Power-The-View-From-Tahrir-Square>

Global Nonviolent Action Database - Egyptians Campaign to Oust President Mubarak, 2011 - 2011-08-24:
<http://www.scribd.com/doc/71973692/Global-Nonviolent-Action-Database-Egyptians-Campaign-to-Oust-President-Mubarak-2011-2011-08-24>

Video: [Egypt – After the “Revolution”](#)

Video: [William Engdahl: Arab Spring a western ploy to control Eurasia](#)

Video: [Otpor – The Revolution Business](#)

Text - [CANVAS Core Curriculum - A Guide to Effective Nonviolent Struggle \(Student's Book\)](#)

Audio - [Occupy Wall Street/Occupy DC Marxist Ted Rall advocates violent revolution](#)

Video: [The American Form of Government](#)

Video: [Which form of government is this?](#)

OWS and Occupy Oakland use criminal intimidation and harassment tactics; not Dr King's methods

Although Americans value the right to [peaceably assemble and the right to protest](#), we do not value allowing people to live in public parks indefinitely, nor do we value people [angrily](#) marching around town [invading](#) private businesses and public spaces yelling and screaming at people, especially when the people being screamed at (e.g., low level bank employees, government workers, museum visitors) are not at fault for the sins of Wall Street speculating and Washington bailouts.

See video: [William Engdahl: Arab Spring a western ploy to control Eurasia](#)

The Occupy Movement's [intimidation tactics](#) are shameful and [are not](#) in the spirit of Dr. King's nonviolent protest methodology. King broke unjust segregation laws, not just laws that rightly prohibit trespassing, harassment, and intimidation.

The "Occupy Oakland - General Strike" poster (shown in full below) has the following quote:

"All banks and corporations should close on this day or we will march on them."

The Occupy Movement has been angrily "marching on" and invading private businesses, government buildings, and public places since its beginning (see: [here](#), [here](#), and [here](#)) with the object of [harassing and intimidating](#) ordinary, working people, whom they would refer to as

the 99%, which makes the Occupy Movement not an occupation, but rather: an invasion/occupation movement.

Such intimidation and harassment tactics, which are being used - daily - by the Occupy Movement, are not in the spirit of Dr. King, who sought to unite the peoples of America, raise our awareness of injustices that exist, and bring about the orderly, legal, and needed changes within our society through [peaceful protests](#). Rather than [following in Dr King's footsteps](#), the Occupy Movement use the criminal [intimidation and harassment](#) tactics used by gangsters, [mobs](#), and violent revolutionaries. King's righteous indignation over unjust segregation laws is one thing; the Occupy Movement's [furious marches and invasions](#), which are unleashed upon innocent people, is something altogether different.

See: Occupy Oakland protest [here](#).

See: Dr King protest [here](#).

Clashes erupted in Oakland, California, between angry anti-corporate protesters and police: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=osUjZG4yb-M&f>

Hateful, angry Occupy Oakland protesters who are too stupid to realize they are blocking and intimidating media people who are promoting their cause (Russia Today): http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=lus_qXrnGzo&f

Angry, masked Occupy Oakland protesters with gas masks ready themselves for battle with police: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=K8HaODf7PH4&feature=feedu>

Lawbreaking Occupy Oakland radicals, who blocked public streets with barricades, retreat from

police: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TYxjNxm6sMs&feature=feedu>

This is what nonviolence looks like - Martin Luther King, Jr. leads a peaceful, nonviolent march on Washington: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dVjUT6zCaFo>

OWS is

OTPOR: <http://dprogram.net/2011/10/15/occupy-wall-street-and-“the-american-autumn”-is-it-a-“colored-revolution”-michel-chossudovsky/>

Occupy Wall Street and Stop The Machine in Washington, DC are part of the 2011 International Road to Dignity, which is a global movement that was organized in April 2011:

<http://www.scoop.it/t/15-o-unitedforglobalchange/p/388582011/2011-international-road-to-dignity>

Occupy Wall Street is in league with hundred of other similar occupation movements that were organized in April 2011. This occupation movement is not spontaneous, and the people involved with it are engaging in what they consider to be a Marxist/Communist Global Class Warfare Revolution:

<http://www.thenewsignificance.com/2011/08/22/orsan-senalp-global-class-warfare/>

For more information on OWS/OTPOR, please see my other articles concerning the [OTPOR strategy](#) and the [Marxist philosophy](#) of the Occupy Movement (double fail).

No good can ever come from a movement that is based upon anger and resentment. The hatred and violence expressed in Oakland, recently, was not an anomaly, nor was it the work of provocateurs. Occupy Oakland has been invading businesses and screaming in anger at

people for weeks now. To go from screaming at banks and businesses to vandalizing them is a very short step to take, which Occupy Oakland has now taken. Occupy Oakland threatened every business in the city by giving them an ultimatum: either close down your business the day of the strike or we will march on you, meaning: "we will intimidate you". That businesses were intimidated, closed, and vandalized in Oakland on the day of the strike was not some aberration or the work of provocateurs, it was the product of the anger that Occupy Wall Street participants have expressing for weeks, and have been nurturing within their hearts as well.

Occupy Wall Street's Strategy and Philosophy - Occupation and Decommodification

*Philosophy: The Occupation and Decommodification
Philosophy of Occupy Wall Street (NYC) and Stop The Machine (DC):*

[Adbusters' Culturejammer Headquarters:](#)

"#OCCUPYWALLSTREET is a leaderless people powered movement for democracy that began in America on September 17 with an encampment in the financial district of New York City. Inspired by the Egyptian Tahrir Square uprising and the Spanish acampadas, we vow to end the monied corruption of our democracy." See: <http://www.adbusters.org/campaigns/occupywallstreet>

[Occupy Wall Street:](#) "OccupyWallSt.org is the unofficial de facto online resource for the growing occupation movement happening on Wall Street and around the world. We're an affinity group committed to doing technical support work for resistance movements. We're not a subcommittee of the NYCGA nor affiliated with Adbusters, anonymous or any other organization.

Occupy Wall Street is a people-powered movement that began on September 17, 2011 in Liberty Square in Manhattan's Financial District, and has spread to over 100 cities in the United States and actions in over 1,500 cities globally. #ows is fighting back against the corrosive power of major banks and multinational corporations over the democratic process, and the role of Wall Street in creating an economic collapse that has caused the

greatest recession in generations. The movement is inspired by popular uprisings in Egypt and Tunisia, and aims to expose how the richest 1% of people are writing the rules of an unfair global economy that is foreclosing on our future.” See: <http://occupywallst.org/about/>

Stop The Machine: “It is time to light the spark that sets off a true democratic, nonviolent transition to a world in which people are freed to create just and sustainable solutions. We call on people of conscience and courage—all who seek peace, economic justice, human rights and a healthy environment—to join together in Washington, D.C., beginning on Oct. 6, 2011, in nonviolent resistance similar to the Arab Spring and the Midwest awakening.” See: <http://october2011.org/statement>

Take The Square: “Take The Square was born from the demonstration on May 15, 2011 in Madrid. The demonstration called from the association Democracia Real Ya (Real Democracy Now), was the prelude of a new movement that was about to emerge. Once the demonstration was finished, some of those attending decided spontaneously and independently of the organizers, that a demonstration was not enough, so they decided to camp in the main square of Madrid (Puerta del Sol), thus starting a new project in the history of mankind.” See: <http://takethesquare.net/about-us/>

OWS and STM - International Road to Dignity - United for Global Change:

<http://www.scoop.it/t/15-o-unitedforglobalchange/p/388582011/2011-international-road-to-dignity>

Occupy Wall Street (NYC) and Stop The Machine (DC) - International Road to Dignity - [Global Class Warfare: Global Capitalist Class vs. New Transnational Labour Class](#)

OWS and STM - International Road to Dignity - Global Class Warfare: Global Capitalist Class vs. New Transna-

tional Labour Class | P2P Foundation:
<http://snuproject.wordpress.com/2011/08/21/global-class-warfare-global-capitalist-class-vs-new-transnational-labour-class-becoming-for-itself-p2p-foundation/>

OWS and STM - International Road to Dignity - [Moving towards a peaceful 'war of manoeuvre' in a global class war](#)
 See also:
<http://www.scoop.it/t/mapping-social-network-unionism-worldwide/p/518964149/moving-towards-a-peaceful-war-of-manoeuvre-in-a-global-class-warfare>

OWS and STM - [Mapping Social Network Unionism Worldwide](#) "For a peer to peer, transnational, common, grassroots, and hyperempowered labour class movement"

Global Revolution 2011-2012 (organized in 2010): <http://acampadabcninternacional.wordpress.com/2011/08/18/2011-international-road-to-dignity/>

Video - [October 6th: This Time Is Different. This Time We Are Not Leaving!](#)

Video - [October 15 United for Global Change](#)

Video - [ANONYMOUS declares war on the system! JOIN THE RESISTANCE!](#)

Peer-to-Peer Communism vs. The Client-Server Capitalist State: "Proposing an approach to class struggle based upon venture communism and copyfarleft would be shocking to many revolutionaries due to the utilization of joint stock corporations, bonds, rental agreements, copyright licenses and the retention of the market exchange of the products of labor. Therefore, it must be noted that venture communism and copyfarleft are only a means of class struggle, not ideal goals in and of themselves. They are intended as a means of organizing

production towards the goal of building the economic capacity required to engage in class conflict, and transform a capitalist system. In the words of the Industrial Workers of the World 'not only for everyday struggle with capitalists, but also to carry on production when capitalism shall have been overthrown. By organizing industrially we are forming the structure of the new society within the shell of the old.

Capitalism, a mode of production where the worker earns only subsistence while property owners retain the remainder of the productive output, can only create a society where the interests of the property owner will be reflected in the social institutions, and the interests of subjugated producers. Both venture communism and copyfarleft have, as their goal, the creation of a productive commons that producers can use to accumulate mutual wealth, and thus work towards realizing their historic role of creating a society free of economic classes.

As long as producers operate within the capitalist mode of production, they cannot change society politically. Whatever wealth producers can apply to influencing social institutions must come from the share of production they retain, and thus will always be smaller than the share retained by the owners who can use it to prevent change. When we employ a commons of productive assets, which have no individual owners but are collectively owned, we retain the wealth we create, and thus the possibility for a new society is within our grasp." ~ [*The Telekommunist Manifesto*](#), Dmytri Kleine

The Telekommunist Manifesto, Dmytri Kleiner, October 2010 - See:

<http://snuproject.wordpress.com/2011/02/08/93/>

"OCCUPATION OF THE WORLD, will be about a REAL and TOTAL change in production, consumption, distribution, ownership relations and thus governance mecha-

nisms we had at hand, which had empowered only 1% against the 99%.

2011 and 2012 will be remembered the years in which the ancient regime has fallen and the mature and advanced human civilization has born. Our generation will be the maker of this change. Lets bring all the forces together on 11.11.11 and make this happen for the people we love, and for the future generations!"

See:

<http://snuproject.wordpress.com/2011/10/21/towards-an-advanced-and-mature-world-civilisation-in-2011-2012-gaia/>

A Global Strategy for a Peaceful World Revolution in 2011-2012 | Global Alliance for Immediate Alteration [GAIA] - See:

<http://snuproject.wordpress.com/2011/07/11/a-global-strategy-for-a-peaceful-world-revolution-in-2011-2012-global-alliance-for-immediate-alteration-gaia/#more-673>

'Peer-to-Peer Communism vs. The Client-Server Capitalist State' - The Telekommunist Manifesto: http://www.networkcultures.org/uploads/%233notebook_telekommunist.pdf

GAIA - Global Alliance for Immediate Alteration - See: <https://www.facebook.com/pages/GAIA-Global-Alliance-for-Immediate-Alteration/153324248063506>

GAIA - Global Alliance for Immediate Alteration - See: <http://openfsm.net/projects/gaia/summary>

LETS LINK 15.O GLOBAL REVOLUTION TO 11.11.11
GLOBAL WIKISTRIKE FOR LIFE: OCCUPY
THE WORLD See:

<http://snuproject.wordpress.com/2011/08/30/lets-link-15-o-global-revolution-to-11-11-11-global-strike/>

AnonOps Communications - 15.0 Global Revolution -

See:

<http://anonops.blogspot.com/2011/10/15o-global-revolution-join-us-in-your.html>

Global Revolution (ROAR) - See:

<http://roarmag.org/2011/10/global-revolution-mass-protests-in-1000-cities-in-videos/>

Mapping Social Network Unionism Worldwide:

<http://www.scoop.it/t/mapping-social-network-unionism-worldwide>

Global Labour Journal:

<http://digitalcommons.mcmaster.ca/globallabour/>

Interface: a journal for and about social movements:

<http://www.interfacejournal.net/>

Center for Civil Society: <http://ccs.ukzn.ac.za/>

Centre for the Study of Social and Global Justice:

<http://www.nottingham.ac.uk/cssgj/index.aspx>

Institute of Network Cultures:

<http://networkcultures.org/wpmu/portal/>

P2P Foundation: <http://p2pfoundation.net/>

LaborTech: <http://www.labortech.net/>

Exploring New Configurations of Network Politics:

<http://www.networkpolitics.org/>

New Organizing Institute: <http://neworganizing.com/>

Transnational Institute: <http://www.tni.org/>

Global Labour Institute: <http://www.globallabour.info/en/>

Global Labour University:

<http://www.global-labour-university.org/>

1. Emancipatory orientation (but plural, not with a closed ideology).
2. Typologically placed in some half point among the movements with orientation of power and the movements with cultural orientation.
3. An antimodernist orientation or some kind of alter-modernization or criticism to the linear conception of history; the belief in progress as a material and moral perpetual development, nor the unconditional optimism towards science and technology and, mainly, the instrumental reason.
4. Heterogeneous social composition with predominance of professional persons of social and cultural services.
5. Differentiated goals and action strategies.
6. Decentralized and antihierarchical organizational structure, networking with a low level of institutionalization and professionalization, with low confidence in bureaucracy and charismatic leadership.
7. Politization of the daily and private life, with the attempt to develop alternative forms of communal life, production and consumption, transforming men and women who compose society into a concrete process.
8. Pragmatic and flexible use (in general) of methods of collective action, from non conventional to more conventional methods. Non conventional will be understood as the civil disobedience, the passive resistance and the direct action, all with strong expressive elements and often pedagogic or counterinformative.

Source:

<http://www.scribd.com/doc/72006479/Towards-a-nonviolent-degrowth-A-glance-to-methods-and-techniques-of-nonviolent-action-as-a-tool-to-achieve-degrowth>

Strategy: The Otpor strategy of Occupy Wall Street and Stop The Machine:

"But Otpor's founders realized that young people would participate in politics -- if it made them feel heroic and cool, part of something big. It was postmodern revolution. "Our product is a lifestyle," Marovic explained to me. "The movement isn't about the issues. It's about my identity. We're trying to make politics sexy." Traditional politicians saw their job as making speeches and their followers' job as listening to them; Otpor chose to have collective leadership, and no speeches at all. And if the organization took inspiration from Gandhi and Martin Luther King Jr., it also took cues from Coca-Cola, with its simple, powerful message and strong brand. Otpor's own logo was a stylized clenched fist -- an ironic, mocking expropriation of the symbol of the Serb Partisans in World War II, and of communist movements everywhere."

See:

http://www.foreignpolicy.com/articles/2011/02/16/revolution_u?page=full

Jacques Ellul on [propaganda](#) (Think: Otpor/Occupy Wall Street):

"Propaganda's great power is precisely that it furnishes modern man with simple, global explanations, broad, dogmatic causes without which, engulfed by information, he cannot live.

Man is doubly reassured by propaganda: first, because he sees in it an explanation which he can readily understand of the events as they occur; second, because he is

promised certain solutions to problems which arise when his limited personal experience yields to objectivity.

But propaganda also teaches him that these problems can be solved only if he participates in the actions proposed for their solution. This is how it makes the individual feel his worth.

Overwhelmed by information, he regains his balance, thanks to propaganda.

He had acquired a sense of his extreme helplessness in a world that had become too vast and too complex, and now he becomes aware of his own importance.

Propaganda tells him that his adherence is essential, that his intervention is being relied upon, that his action is decisive, and that nothing can be solved without him. While information is necessary for self-awareness, propaganda is necessary to prevent self-awareness from turning into despair.

Man is enriched by the conviction that he can intervene effectively in political life. Furthermore, propaganda teaches him that the extraordinary problems which information has revealed can be solved, but on condition that a certain party, a certain nation, a certain movement, triumphs; and that he, an ordinary individual, will be the artisan of this triumph and will be clothed in glory.

Thus information receives its answer and is put in its true place. It does not produce further obstacles; on the contrary, it becomes another reason for action.” ~ Jacques Ellul

The Arab Spring was financed by the US government and organized by Otpor/CANVAS:

Video - [Otpor: The Revolution Business](#)

Video - [RT interviews William F Engdahl - Arab Spring a western ploy to control Eurasia](#)

Gene Sharp's [198 Methods of Nonviolent Action](#)

Text - [CANVAS Core Curriculum - A Guide to Effective Nonviolent Struggle \(Student's Book\)](#)

Text - Otpor/CANVAS: [Nonviolent Struggle - 50 Crucial Points](#)

Video - [From Tahrir Square to Occupy Wall Street](#)

1967 - Martin Luther King, Jr. disavowed Communism and promoted American ideology. King warned America of what would occur within our society if Americans didn't demand an immediate end to our government's negative, increasing militarism and begin dealing positively with America's moral and social concerns: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9SfH2uMayks&list=FLYPN6LhIIBXrDFxCNvRJaiQ&index=1&feature=plpp_vid eo

"Certainly I'll take some heat for messing with this controversial subject, but the fact is that there's a LOT of evidence pointing out for this conclusion: TPTB are pulling the strings behind the "Occupy" movements, through US government/CIA fronts, which are using the crowd as pawns in the "problem + reaction = solution" type of events. For the record, I'm not talking about mere agents infiltrated amid the protesters. I'm talking about the same huge apparatus used in "soft coup" operations, carried out to take down political regimes." ~ undercoveralien

Video - [Are the "Occupy" movements created by CIA, to speed up the NWO?? \(Part 1\)](#)

Video - [Are the "Occupy" movements created by CIA, to speed up the NWO?? \(Part 2\)](#)

<http://theintelhub.com/2011/02/19/cia-coup-college/>

<http://djosiris.blogspot.com/2011/10/occupy-wall-street-affiliated-with.html>

<http://truedemocracyparty.net/2011/10/occupy-cia-tries-to-desensitize-americans-to-occupation-of-foreign-lands-thx-vigilant-citizen/>

<http://www.ex-yupress.com/vjesnik/vjesnik39.html>

<http://serbianna.com/blogs/bozinovich/>

http://www.usaid.gov/our_work/cross-cutting_programs/transition_initiatives/country/serb/rpt1002.html

<http://www.longitude361.com/?p=508>

<http://occupyseattle.org/resource/general-assembly-guidelines-hand-signals>

<http://docs.google.com/viewer?url=http://www.countercurrents.org/barker260311.pdf&pli=1>

<http://gowans.wordpress.com/2009/08/06/overthrow-inc-peter-ackerman%E2%80%99s-quest-to-do-what-the-cia-used-to-so-and-make-it-seem-progressive/>

<http://www.swans.com/library/art14/barker08.html>

<http://www.truthistreason.net/global-revolution-plotters-backed-financed-by-us-state-dept-george-soros-canvas>

<http://www.canvasopedia.org/external-links.php>

<http://www.cia-on-campus.org/social/behavior.html>

http://www.foia.cia.gov/browse_docs_full.asp

http://www.google.com/url?sa=t&source=web&cd=4&ved=0CDAQFjAD&url=http%3A%2F%2Farchives.1wise.es%2FAT-Kubark_Pt_2--Price.pdf&ei=csOcTrThOLSEsgK6zISBCg&usg=AFQjCNFwZpfzknI8Phnx7MOae0ToV0YzEw

11/3/2011 - Former CIA analyst Ray McGovern confirms that OWS and Stop The Machine (i.e., International Road to Dignity) was organized nearly a year ago (2010) in order to create "another Tahrir Square" here in America: See:

<http://www.progressiveradionetwork.com/the-progressive-news-hour/2011/11/3/the-progressive-radio-news-hour-11311.html>

Audio - [Occupy Wall Street/Occupy DC Marxist Ted Rall advocates violent revolution](#)

From Tunisia to "Occupy Wall Street": Who is the AFL-CIO's Stuart Appelbaum? See: <http://globalresearch.ca/index.php?context=va&aid=27012>

Occupy Wall Street and "The American Autumn": Is It a "Colored Revolution" See: <http://www.globalresearch.ca/index.php?context=va&aid=27053>

Egyptians Campaign to Oust President Mubarak, 2011: <http://www.scribd.com/doc/71987082/Egyptians-Campaign-to-Oust-President-Mubarak-2011>

The Serbian Connection to International Unrest: <http://www.scribd.com/doc/71981936/The-Serbian-Connection-to-International-Unrest>

Facebook and People Power- The View From Tahrir Square:

<http://www.scribd.com/doc/71968922/Facebook-and-People-Power-The-View-From-Tahrir-Square>

Global Nonviolent Action Database - Egyptians Campaign to Oust President Mubarak, 2011 - 2011-08-24:
<http://www.scribd.com/doc/71973692/Global-Nonviolent-Action-Database-Egyptians-Campaign-to-Oust-President-Mubarak-2011-2011-08-24>

[About the Serbs who Advised Egypt's "April 6" Revolutionaries](#)

[Egypt – After the “Revolution”](#)

[William Engdahl: Arab Spring a western ploy to control Eurasia](#)

[Otpor – The Revolution Business](#)

[Coup d'État in Disguise: Washington's New World Order "Democratization" Template](#)

The socialist smashing of the American political system

"Emphasizing the crowd means de-emphasizing individual humans in the design of society, and when you ask people not to be people, they revert to bad, mob-like behaviors." — Jaron Lanier, [*You are Not a Gadget*](#)

"Propaganda's great power is precisely that it furnishes modern man with simple, global explanations, broad, dogmatic causes without which, engulfed by information, he cannot live. Man is doubly reassured by propaganda: first, because he sees in it an explanation which he can readily understand of the events as they occur; second, because he is promised certain solutions to problems which arise when his limited personal experience yields to objectivity. But propaganda also teaches him that these problems can be solved only if he participates in the actions proposed for their solution. This is how it makes the individual feel his worth. Overwhelmed by information, he regains his balance, thanks to propaganda. He had acquired a sense of his extreme helplessness in a world that had become too vast and too complex, and now he becomes aware of his own importance. Propaganda tells him that his adherence is essential, that his intervention is being relied upon, that his action is decisive, and that nothing can be solved without him. While information is necessary for self-awareness, propaganda is necessary to prevent self-awareness from turning into despair." ~ Jacques Ellul - [*Propaganda*](#)

"Otpor's founders realized that young people would participate in politics -- if it made them feel heroic and cool, part of something big. It was postmodern revolution. "Our product is a lifestyle," Marovic explained to me.

"The movement isn't about the issues. It's about my identity. We're trying to make politics sexy." Traditional politicians saw their job as making speeches and their followers' job as listening to them; Otpor chose to have collective leadership, and no speeches at all" ~ Tina Rosenberg - [Revolution U](#)

"The obsession with rule-making and process within the Occupy movement is now discussed as the defining feature of this new radicalism. One of the websites supporting the occupations declares that 'the non-hierarchical decentralised structure, the inclusiveness and cooperation, are staples of the occupations'. Time and again, the occupiers boast that they are leaderless and non-hierarchical. Indeed, they have invented rules for achieving consensus without the need for political debate or an old-fashioned show of hands. Instead, agreement or dissent is expressed through silent gestures, such as waving your arms upwards to show consent or downwards to signal disagreement" ~ Frank Furedi - [Occupy movement: all process and no principle](#)

"It appears that CANVAS's trainers, like their 'nonviolent' collaborators Peter Ackerman and Stephen Zunes, are acting as an integral part of the US government's imperial propaganda machinery. Indeed taken together they represent a sophisticated 'democratic' approach to global domination, exported in close coordination with US foreign policy elites disguised under the persuasive 'nonviolent' propaganda offensive.

This of course is not to say that nonviolent resistance should not have a central role in any revolutionary struggles for social change, only that the twisted imperial-friendly narrative of nonviolence promoted by such individuals should be treated with extreme caution by all activists who wish to avoid being oppressed by US backed dictatorships or their latest equally toxic manifestation, US managed 'democracies.'" ~ Michael Barker -

[CANVAS\[ing\] For The Nonviolent Propaganda Offensive: Propaganda In The Service Of Imperial Projects](#)

“This movement [OWS] is winning. It’s winning by being broad and inclusive, by emphasizing what we have in common and bridging differences between the homeless, the poor, those in freefall, the fiscally thriving but outraged, between generations, races and nationalities and between longtime activists and never-demonstrated-before newcomers. It’s winning by keeping its eyes on the prize, which is economic justice and direct democracy, and by living out that direct democracy through assemblies and other means right now.” ~ Rebecca Solnit [Throwing Out the Master’s Tools and Building a Better House: Thoughts on the Importance of Nonviolence in the Occupy Revolution](#)

“The only remedy available to working people is to smash the death grip of the modern-day capitalist class over society and its political system, and especially over its economic institutions.” ~ Brian Becker (ANSWER Coalition) - [The case for the next revolution](#)

“I live in Portland, OR. This morning, I saw a branch of Chase (about three miles from the downtown occupation) with a couple of smashed windows and a security guard standing in front. I was delighted. It was a symbolic attack on a symbolic target. It was done at night, with zero chance that anyone would get injured. It was a politically conscious acts of resistance that shatters the illusion of business-as-usual.” ~ Comment on [Common Dreams](#)

“Capitalism, a mode of production where the worker earns only subsistence while property owners retain the remainder of the productive output, can only create a society where the interests of the property owner will be reflected in the social institutions, and the interests of subjugated producers. Both venture communism and

copyfarleft have, as their goal, the creation of a productive commons that producers can use to accumulate mutual wealth, and thus work towards realizing their historic role of creating a society free of economic classes.”

~ Dmytri Kleine [The Telekommunist Manifesto](#),

Let there be no mistake. The Occupy Movement is dangerous. The protesters are the shock troops of elitists behind the scenes who are manipulating these (mostly) young people, because they are easily organized and manipulated. The nefarious purpose? To increase the power of the military-security state. Far Left groups have long been organized, frustrated, and seeking new (young) members, which these elitists are now exploiting for their own purposes (i.e. increasing their hold on power).

The Party for Socialism and Liberation outlines four (4) demands of “the occupation”:

“Put the assets and profits of the banks under the people’s control to:

Fund a massive jobs program! Jobs for all with union wages, rights and benefits. Full rights for all workers regardless of citizenship or legal status.

Provide free education for all—cancel student debt! Fund free, quality education for everyone from Pre-K through college,

End all foreclosures and evictions! Abolish interest payments to the banks—access to affordable housing for all.”

Source: PSL - [Seize the Banks!](#)

- End Quote -

The quotes below are taken from four articles that were sent to me today (11/14/2011) via links contained in the email newsletter ([Liberation News](#)) of PSL Web ([Party for Socialism and Liberation](#)).

“The only remedy available to working people is to smash the death grip of the modern-day capitalist class over society and its political system, and especially over its economic institutions.” ~ Brian Becker (ANSWER Coalition)

Source:
http://www.pslweb.org/liberationnews/news/09-08-03-the-case-next-revolution.html?utm_source=newsletter&utm_medium=email&utm_content=major&utm_campaign=Liberation%20Newsletter

“The repressive institutions of the state—the courts, the police, the military and the prisons—exist primarily to protect not society as a whole, but a society’s ruling class; in short, the 1%.” ~ A participant in the Oct. 1 Occupy Wall Street march on the Brooklyn Bridge quoted in Liberation News

Source:
http://www.pslweb.org/liberationnews/news/are-police-part-99-percent-ows.html?utm_source=newsletter&utm_medium=email&utm_content=major&utm_campaign=Liberation%20Newsletter

“Simply abolishing the Fed without simultaneously destroying the entire capitalist system would accomplish little.” ~ Liberation News

Source:
http://www.pslweb.org/liberationnews/news/end-the-fed-misleading-slogan.html?utm_source=newsletter&utm_medium=email&utm_content=major&utm_campaign=Liberation%20Newsletter

“Those who propose mere reforms to the capitalist system can only alter the degree of suffering felt by the 99% temporarily, until the next, worse crisis comes along. We believe that production should be dictated not by a tiny, parasitic group of billionaires. We should work and pro-

duce things to meet the needs of society, not for the private profits of Wall Street—that's socialism.” ~ Liberation News - Source:

http://www.pslweb.org/liberationnews/news/deeper-than-greed.html?utm_source=newsletter&utm_medium=email&utm_content=major&utm_campaign=Liberation%20Newsletter

“On what basis can we build unity and with whom?...For this movement to move forward, we must be clear:

There is no room for right-wing ideologies in the struggle against Wall Street. Those views reinforce the status quo and serves the interests of Wall Street.” ~ Liberation

News - Source:

http://www.pslweb.org/liberationnews/news/ron-paul-tea-party-not-our.html?utm_source=newsletter&utm_medium=email&utm_content=minor&utm_campaign=Liberation%20Newsletter

- End Quotes -

Two video interviews containing rare, straightforward admissions, which are made by three (3) Occupy spokesmen, concerning the true, radical, and revolutionary nature of the Occupy Movement:

Video - [Portland Among Cities Grappling With How to Handle 'Occupy' Protesters](#)

Video - [Occupy Movement & American Awakening-News Analysis-11-11-2011](#)

[Official Occupy Portland Notes - Meeting With Police - 11/08/2011](#)

OWS Marxist - [OWS – Occupy Oakland: Lumpenproletariat Mobs Incited to Revolt Against the Capitalist Ruling-Class](#)

OWS: Philosophy and Strategy - [Occupy Wall Street's Strategy and Philosophy – Occupation and Decommodification](#)

Video - [Arab Spring: Western ploy to loot, control Eurasia : F. William Engdahl](#)

Video - [The Revolution Business](#)

Text - [CANVAS Core Curriculum - A Guide to Effective Nonviolent Struggle \(Student's Book\)](#)

Video - [From Tahrir Square to Occupy Wall Street](#)

Michael Barker exposes (in depth) these fake USG/NGO “democracy” movements: [MICHAEL JAMES BARKER'S WEBLOG](#)

Weapons of Mass Democracy?

“The materials they [revolutionaries today] hand out are not the words of Che Guevara, but of Gene Sharp, the former Harvard scholar who has pioneered the [study of strategic nonviolent action](#).” ~ Steven Zunes ([CANVAS staff member](#))

Source:

<http://www.yesmagazine.org/issues/learn-as-you-go/weapons-of-mass-democracy>

[OTPOR/CANVAS - Nonviolent Struggle: 50 Crucial Points](#)

“It appears that CANVAS's trainers, like their 'nonviolent' collaborators Peter Ackerman and Stephen Zunes, are acting as an integral part of the US government's imperial propaganda machinery. Indeed taken together they represent a sophisticated 'democratic' approach to global domination, exported in close coordination with US foreign policy elites disguised under the persuasive 'nonviolent' propaganda offensive.

This of course is not to say that nonviolent resistance should not have a central role in any revolutionary struggles for social change, only that the twisted imperial-friendly narrative of nonviolence promoted by such individuals should be treated with extreme caution by all activists who wish to avoid being oppressed by US backed dictatorships or their latest equally toxic manifestation, US managed 'democracies.' ~ Michael Barker -

Source:

<http://www.countercurrents.org/barker260311.pdf>

USIP/ICNC - OWS and the Radical Flank Effect:

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=O5bcwtijco8&feature=mfu_in_order&list=UL

Stephen Zunes and the Zionist Tinderbox:

<http://pulsemedia.org/2010/05/12/stephen-zunes-and-the-zionist-tinderbox/>

The origins of OWS and the Arab Spring:

<http://www.aforcemorepowerful.org/films/pdfs/studyGuide-en.pdf>

Civil resistance also generates popular, grassroots participation. It embodies the idea of “local ownership” of society. Bottom-up civic movements have driven a vast majority of the transitions from unjust rule over the past 35 years. Whether the goals are democracy, indigenous rights, social justice, or ending corruption, they can be achieved through cumulative, persistent “people power.”

As cases of civil resistance multiply, it is essential that NGOs, journalists, scholars, and policy makers understand how this form of struggle works, the strategies that make it effective, and the skills involved in its execution.

Source:

<http://www.nonviolent-conflict.org/index.php/learning-and>

[-resources/educational-initiatives/fletcher-summer-institute](#)

"The obsession with rule-making and process within the Occupy movement is now discussed as the defining feature of this new radicalism. One of the websites supporting the occupations declares that 'the non-hierarchical decentralised structure, the inclusiveness and cooperation, are staples of the occupations'. Time and again, the occupiers boast that they are leaderless and non-hierarchical. Indeed, they have invented rules for achieving consensus without the need for political debate or an old-fashioned show of hands. Instead, agreement or dissent is expressed through silent gestures, such as waving your arms upwards to show consent or downwards to signal disagreement." ~ Frank Furedi - Source: <http://www.spiked-online.com/index.php/site/article/11556/>

Frank Furedi - [Occupy movement: all process and no principle - ESSAY: If the occupiers are so opposed to 'the one per cent', why do they keep ripping off its soul-destroying managerial style of politics?](#)

"But Otpor's founders realized that young people would participate in politics -- if it made them feel heroic and cool, part of something big. It was postmodern revolution. "Our product is a lifestyle," Marovic explained to me. "The movement isn't about the issues. It's about my identity. We're trying to make politics sexy." Traditional politicians saw their job as making speeches and their followers' job as listening to them; Otpor chose to have collective leadership, and no speeches at all. And if the organization took inspiration from Gandhi and Martin Luther King Jr., it also took cues from Coca-Cola, with its simple, powerful message and strong brand. Otpor's own logo was a stylized clenched fist -- an ironic, mocking expropriation of the symbol of the Serb Partisans in

World War II, and of communist movements everywhere."

Source: http://www.foreignpolicy.com/articles/2011/02/16/revolution_u?page=full

CIVIL RESISTANCE AND THE DYNAMICS OF NON-VIOLENT CONFLICT

"USIP's Academy for International Conflict Management and Peacebuilding, the Josef Korbel School of International Studies, the Joan B. Kroc Institute for International Peace Studies, and Georgia State University" Source: <http://www.usip.org/education-training/domestic>

USIP/ICNC Fall 2011 Course Description: <http://www.usip.org/files/Adan/Civil%20Resistance%20Course%20Schedule.pdf>

"Josef Korbel (born Josef Körbel; 20 September 1909 – 18 July 1977) was a [Czechoslovakian diplomat](#) and [U.S. educator](#), who is now best known as the father of [Bill Clinton's Secretary of State](#), [Madeleine Albright](#), and the mentor of [George W. Bush's](#) Secretary of State, [Condoleezza Rice](#). Though he served as a diplomat in the government of [Czechoslovakia](#), Korbel's [Jewish](#) heritage forced him to flee after the [Nazi](#) invasion in 1939. Prior to their flight, Körbel and his wife had [converted](#) from [Judaism](#) to [Roman Catholicism](#)."

Source: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Josef_Korbel

Video - [Civil Resistance and the Dynamics of Nonviolent Conflict - USIP/ICNC Course](#)

Video - [Dr. Kurt Schock - Radical Flank Effect \(USIP/ICNC Webinar\)](#)

Article - Michael Barker - [People Power Leashed Kurt Schock on the Ousting of Dictators](#)

CANVAS and the USIP/ICNC like to fill the heads of young radicals with the notion that South Africa was liberated by Gene Sharp/Otpor-style techniques of nonviolence. Some of us, however, are old enough to remember the angry, radical Marxist ANC practice of inciting angry mobs to throw a burning tire around the necks of "traitors" to the ANC groupthink (so-called "necklacing"). We older folks know that it was violence and not nonviolence that "liberated" the black South Africans. Do the OWS mobs have something similar in mind for those of us who disagree with their angry, radical Marxist OWS groupthink?

CANVAS - "Nelson Mandela has celebrated the 20th anniversary of his release from prison with a special dinner, inviting ex-wife Winnie and one of his former jailers. The beginning of the Video shows a report during the Apartheid era including an interview with Mr Mandela, who became South Africa's first black president, was freed on 11 February 1990 after 27 years in jail, served mostly on Robben Island." Source: http://canvasopedia.mediaworks.rs/index.php?Itemid=2&id=756&option=com_seyret&task=videodirectlink

"During Nelson Mandela's trial, they found a document wherein he had said that some hideous punishment must be found for "traitors" (i.e. Blacks who actually support, work with and are friendly to Whites). In this document, Nelson Mandela suggested - cutting off their noses. Years later, his wife, Winnie Mandela, publicised the idea of "necklacing" the traitors. For non-South African readers: the "necklace" was a method of execution used by the ANC 'liberation army guerillas' whereby black 'sellouts to apartheid' were cruelly torched to death with petrol-filled tyre placed around their necks.

Some 400 people were burnt alive by this ANC-horror execution.”

Source:

<http://southafrica-pig.blogspot.com/2008/05/execution-by-necklacing.html>

Video - [Winnie Mandela calls for revolution and violence](#)

Audio - [Occupy Wall Street/Occupy DC Marxist Ted Rall advocates violent revolution](#)

Occupy Oakland - City of Oakland Cost Estimates:

* Preliminary City of Oakland costs spent on responding to Occupy Oakland events total is estimated at \$2,402,400.

* Personnel — \$1,088,500

* Oakland Police Department: \$1.04 million

* Public Works Agency: \$31,500

* Information Technology and KTOP: \$17,000

* Other Costs — \$1,313,900

* Oakland Police Department: \$100,900

* Public Works Agency: \$70,000

* Information Technology security upgrades: \$100,000

* Early opening of Winter Shelter by one day: \$3,000

* Mutual Aid for 11/14/11: \$500,000

* VMA Security Contract for 30 days: \$540,000

These are preliminary costs and are subject to change. The personnel costs are mainly for overtime costs and do not reflect regular staff time. An estimated \$100,000 in regular staff time that would have been devoted to other activities was spent addressing Occupy Oakland events.

Source:

http://www.mercurynews.com/occupy-oakland/ci_19331752

Video - [Occupy Oakland Protesters Storm and Vandalize Bank](#)

Video - [Occupy Oakland general strike video Black bloc attacks Bank of America](#)

Video - [Occupy Oakland General Strike- Video of protests at Whole Foods](#)

Video - [ANC & UDF Justice - Part 2](#)

Article - [Occupy Wall Street – Lighting The Fuse To Begin A Bloodbath](#)

11/14/2011 - ADBUSTERS TACTICAL BRIEFING #18 - Occupy the High Ground!

“STRATEGY #1: We summon our strength, grit our teeth and hang in there through winter ... heroically we sleep in the snow ... we impress the world with our determination and guts ... and when the cops come, we put our bodies on the line and resist them nonviolently with everything we've got.

STRATEGY #2: We declare "victory" and throw a party ... a festival ... a potlatch ... a jubilee ... a grand gesture to celebrate, commemorate, rejoice in how far we've come, the comrades we've made, the glorious days ahead. Imagine, on a Saturday yet to be announced, perhaps our movement's three month anniversary on December 17, in every #OCCUPY in the world, we reclaim the streets for a weekend of triumphant hilarity and joyous revelry.

We dance like we've never danced before and invite the world to join us.

Then we clean up, scale back and most of us go indoors while the die-hards hold the camps. We use the winter to brainstorm, network, build momentum so that we may emerge rejuvenated with fresh tactics, philosophies, and a myriad projects ready to rumble next Spring.

Whatever we do, let's keep our revolutionary spirit alive ... let's never stop living without dead time.”

Source:

<http://www.adbusters.org/blogs/adbusters-blog/adbusters-tactical-briefing-18.html>

Expose and Destroy OWS - Occupy Wall Street versus-Traditional America - Talking Points

"If you know your enemy, and know yourself, you will know the outcome of a thousand battles." ~ Sun Tzu, The Art of War

Introduction

The following are talking points concerning the [Occupy Wall Street Movement](#) (OWS/OTPOR) wherein [the OWS position](#) is taken from one of its [OTPOR/CANVAS hand-books](#): [Nonviolent Struggle - 50 Crucial Points](#), which are herein contrasted with exposes/refutations of these same points, which are taken from the perspective of the traditional American [movement](#): [Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC](#) (SOJ).

These representation of OWS are not meant to apply to everyone who is involved in the OWS Movement, but only to the philosophy, strategies, organizers, and knowing participants within this OTPOR/CANVAS movement.

Talking Points

OWS/OTPOR: "It is actually the fear of sanctions that make this [sanctions] an important pillar. If an organization can predictably punish a detractor and cause fear, then it has power. If others in society perceive the punishment as legitimate, it has even more power. In terms of a nonviolent campaign, this aspect of power relates to the ability of the organization to credibly, persistently, and publicly show how the regime abuses basic human

and civil rights. This creates a punishment (sanction) that the nonviolent movement can use against a regime's use of illegitimate force."

SOJ: Demonstrate how OWS's [angry invasion actions](#) are [not credible](#), and [demand](#) that their [criminal actions](#) be punished. Expose [Adbusters Culturejammer HQ](#) as the [OTPOR motivators of OWS](#) and expose the Leftist [foundation funding](#) of [Adbusters](#).

OWS/OTPOR: "The group of psychological, traditional, cultural, religious and sometimes ideological factors (i.e. habits, attitudes, sense of responsibility) that may induce people to obey and assist the rulers. Those factors usually owe their existence to some combination of religion and culture, or conventions, such as a tradition of obeying people in uniforms or representatives of the religious establishment."

SOJ: Demonstrate the hatred OWS has for [traditional](#) religious and moral [values](#) and for just laws. Portray OWS as [radical Leftist immoral God-haters](#) (e.g., [communists](#), [socialists](#), [anarchists](#)) who belong in jail for the [criminal occupation](#) and [invasion actions](#) they are engaging in.

OWS/OTPOR: "By themselves, rulers cannot collect taxes, enforce repressive laws and regulations, keep trains running on time, prepare national budgets, direct traffic, manage ports, print money, repair roads, keep markets supplied with food, make steel, build rockets, train the police and army, issue postage stamps or even milk a cow. People provide these services to the ruler though a variety of organizations and institutions. If people would stop providing these skills, the ruler could not rule." (Gene Sharp, [The Politics of Nonviolent Action](#)).

SOJ: Portray OWS as a small [group](#) of [radical](#), [lawless trouble-makers](#) who are intent on [obstructing](#) and [dis-](#)

[rupting](#) the normal lives of good, [law-abiding](#) citizens by [taking over public spaces](#), [hindering the normal flow of traffic](#), wasting taxpayers money (e.g., overtime pay for [law enforcement](#)) [invading places of business](#) and [public places](#), [inconveniencing](#) and frightening innocent people (e.g., disorderly conduct, [harassment](#), trespassing, [illegal sleeping and camping in city parks](#), public urination). Point out that the “occupiers”, who say they hate special privileges for the wealthy and care about the homeless, are enjoying a [special](#) privilege, [double-standard](#); because the police are allowing them to camp and sleep in public parks, whereas the [police do not allow](#) the [homeless](#) to do so for any reason whatsoever. [Occupiers](#) are being [violent](#) [lawbreakers](#), especially so when they cheer-on such things as the [vandalization of a grocery store](#) and a [bank branch](#).

OWS/OTPOR: "Power in society is expressed largely through institutions and organizations. Most individuals do not exert much political power by themselves, but institutions are made of groups of people who can be persuaded to change their point of view and withdraw support collectively. These institutions, holding up the structures of power, are called the Pillars of Support. If people within these pillars start to withdraw their support, then the government or other opponent will begin to collapse."

SOJ: Portray OWS as [angry radicals](#) who are attempting to [destroy](#) the very [foundations](#) of American representative democracy rather than seeking [legitimate, peaceful](#), democratic improvements in American government and society. The [radical nature](#) of OWS and the movement's [angry, radical](#) attempt to [destroy](#) our legitimate [institutions](#) will result in [chaos and anarchy](#) and not a [peaceful](#) transition of power and the restoration of our cherished liberties. OWS [radicals](#) are attempting to [tear American government and society apart](#); they [are not](#) attempting to improve American government and society.

OWS/OTPOR: "Each individual government is based on very few crucial pillars. Identifying crucial pillars and developing a multi-level strategy that weakens those pillars may make the difference between success and failure for your nonviolent struggle. The nonviolent campaign's primary task: pulling individuals out of the pillars of support!

SOJ: Portray [OWS](#) as [attempting](#) to [destroy](#), rather than improve upon, the crucial pillars of American government and society: the federal government, the civil service (bureaucracy), organized religion, and other traditionally [respected](#) institutions, the business community and others who manage the financial and economic sector.

SOJ is attempting to restore the American government and society to our traditional, honorable, constitutional, religious, and moral values."

OWS/OTPOR: "Obedience or acquiescence of individuals and, more specifically, their willingness to follow orders, keeps each pillar functional, even where a government's economic power is based mainly on a single industry or resource such as oil. Even in these cases, the pyramid could not stand without thousands of individuals following orders. Therefore, individuals and the community as a whole have the power to withdraw their support, and not act in the way that the opponent wants them to."

SOJ: Demonstrate the intention of OWS being to [disrupt and shut down](#) the [ordinary flow](#) of [society](#), [business](#), and government by [breaking the laws](#) and by [coercing others to join them](#) in doing so. They hope to [slow, even stop](#), the [ordinary flow](#) of [government](#) and business by persuading employees to join their [radical](#) cause by slowing and stopping their work. SOJ supports just laws, order, and government while at the same time realizing we need to find solutions to the problems of inefficien-

cies, waste, and corruption that exist within the government. We should be working [openly](#) to fix the government, not striving secretly to [undermine](#) the government.

OWS/OTPOR: "Why is obedience regarded as the "heart of political power"? The answer is simple: if people do not obey, the decision-makers cannot implement their decisions. Strategies for nonviolent struggle are based upon this insight. Mechanisms and methods of nonviolent struggle, exercised through political actions and campaigns, are exclusively targeted towards the withdrawal of support that people are providing to your opponent."

SOJ: Explain how a nation can only function properly, for [the common good](#) of the People, when its people [obey the laws](#) of that nation. The [opposite](#) of law and order is [anarchy and chaos](#), which is what OWS [intends to create](#) in America. OWS is a [threat](#) to the very social fabric - [law and order](#) - that holds the many, diverse peoples of America together as one nation. America isn't perfect, she never has been perfect, and she never will be perfect; but America must always strive for perfection. The goal we seek is not to [tear down](#) the America we have built, but rather to love in her, [despite her imperfections](#), to believe in her, and to press forward toward the prize that is her highest calling: to become one nation, under God, indivisible, with liberty and justice for all.

OWS/OTPOR: "As in any serious operation, your most important activities will be related to assessment and planning. Planning is the first and foremost requirement in order to keep any major action, such as campaign, organized. Without proper planning, your campaign is just a series of "guesses," and your success is based on luck. Every aspect of your campaign should be planned before it is implemented, from the overall strategy to fundraising to grassroots organizing to media relations."

SOJ: Explain that one of the biggest lies told by OWS is that it is [not](#) a well planned, [well-organized](#), and [well financed](#) movement. The OWS movement is, in fact, all of the above. Another big lie told by OWS is that they are "[occupying](#)" [public spaces](#), when, in fact, they are using [a combination of tactics](#): [occupations](#) and [invasions](#). The OWS [radicals](#) [never](#) stay encamped; [quietly and peacefully](#); they always [leave their camps](#) to [participate](#) in [massive](#), [angry](#), [noisy](#), and [disruptive invasions](#) of both [private](#) and [public](#) workspaces (e.g., [private businesses](#), [government offices](#), [public museums](#)).

OWS/OTPOR: "Through targeted communication you may persuade people in your society to change their point of view, pay attention to your activities, and eventually, join your movement."

SOJ: Explain how OWS has reveled their [radical](#) [Leftist](#) message and agenda. Who in America, or who in the entire world, isn't aware of the ongoing "[occupation](#)" of Wall Street and various of cites across America? Both the [mainstream](#) and [alternative](#) media have offered this movement all the [media attention](#) it has ever [desired](#); especially after one of OWS's early "[actions](#)" (i.e., [a march](#)) resulted in [an innocent young woman being harmed](#) by the police. OWS hopes and [intends](#) for people to be harmed during their "[actions](#)", especially if it's by the police, because this generates the [media publicity](#) they [seek](#). OWS is not a harmless "[occupation](#)", it is a well organized movement of shrewd, [radical planners](#) whose intentions are to invade [private](#) and [public spaces](#) and in so doing: [destroy](#) the very peace, [safety](#), and [social stability](#) we enjoy as a nation, which depends upon [law and order](#). It's always the well-meaning - but horribly misled - low-level "occupier" who ends up making his way [to the hospital](#) after an "[action](#)". It's never one of the high-level [organizers](#) of OWS who gets hurt, because these organizers have much better (and smarter) things

to do; such as making their ways [into the television studios](#), via their well-paid media contacts.

OWS/OTPOR: "Limit and sanction repressive actions of your opponent."

SOJ: Demand the government enforce [the just laws OWS is violating](#) (e.g., living in public parks, [disturbing the peace](#)). We cannot allow OWS to attain its goal of "limiting sanctions and repressive actions" of the government. We need to [arrest and prosecute](#) OWS for [violating](#) just laws, and we need to do so with both wisdom and fortitude.

OWS/OTPOR: "Each target audience has its own rules, and the individuals within these groups have their own specific opinions, interests, and wants. You should use these to attract individuals to your movement, and also to appeal to the target audiences' values, which are socially defined ideas about what is good or desirable."

SOJ: Explain that traditional America [does not](#) hold the same "[social values](#) and ideas about what is [good or desirable](#)" as OWS does. OWS is a [radical, pro-abortion far Left](#) group that is [not representing](#) traditional America; rather, OWS is the [antithesis](#) of traditional America.

OWS/OTPOR: "When the opponent calls the movement traitorous, do not argue against that frame - negating a message actually reinforces it as true by framing you as someone on the defensive. Instead, change the frame and introduce your frame of, for example, "being patriotic", which should include values that are considered positive in your society but violated by your opponent."

SOJ: Point out that everything OWS is protesting - and more - is [already contained](#) within our traditional American movement: Summer of Justice 2012 DC; therefore the OWS [protests](#) are unnecessary, [too little too late](#), and [very wrong-headed](#). And, because OWS [does not](#)

represent the [traditional](#) American majority and its values, will be [ineffectual](#) in achieving its goals.

OWS/OTPOR: "How can we put our opponent in a dilemma? Dilemma actions place the opponent in a situation where any response made will result in a negative outcome for the opponent. Nonviolent strategists attempt to create a "lose-lose" framework for the opponent, and a "win-win" framework for the movement. Dilemma actions can be tactical or strategic."

SOJ: Demonstrate how [OWS is purposely violating just laws](#) and is expecting positive media attention on the movement when these [just laws](#) are enforced by the police. We can subvert the OWS "dilemma strategy" by simply pointing out to the media that we are holding OWS to the [same standards](#) to which we hold all citizens, especially the homeless. The police need to make certain they employ a [wise counter strategy](#) by [peacefully removing](#) OWS occupiers from their camps, even helping them to gather and pack their belongings, as well as making certain they find aid and services for all truly [homeless](#) persons in the parks in order for them to find appropriate care and shelter, which is available in all major cities. Put the OWS spokespeople on the horns of [their own dilemma](#): Would they allow the homeless to camp in the parks forever, considering the safety and sanitary concerns this would raise? Would OWS not rather have the homeless clothed, fed, and given proper shelter, and other opportunities, which the police are now helping them to find, and as traditional Americans (religious organizations) are always providing for them? Accuse OWS of attempting to "[reinvent the wheel of society](#)" from scratch. Point out to them that, while they are trying to figure out what to do, our [law abiding](#) society has already, long ago, wisely decided the best courses of action to take concerning these issues within our society. Accuse OWS of being horribly naive and hopelessly ignorant about the real world. Accuse their

spokespeople of having intellectual, idealistic, and impractical “book knowledge” about the world and not the real world experience, such as [police officers](#) have, which is what’s necessary when dealing realistically with real world people and problems (e.g., homelessness, sleeping in parks indefinitely, sanitation, [disorderly](#) conduct). Explain how OWS is selfishly disregarding the private and [public spaces](#) within our communities, and accuse them of [recklessly disregarding](#) the [privacy and public access](#) that is properly due to all members of society. Accuse OWS of enjoying special privileges and of holding to a double standard by explaining to them how OWS has been getting away with breaking the [just laws](#) of our society while everyone else is not allowed to do so. Accuse OWS of recklessly abusing, rather than properly enjoying, our right to [peaceful assembly](#) and our right to [free speech](#).

OWS/OTPOR: "The government is left to respond: Do nothing...or engage in sanctions. In either case the government loses, because doing nothing means allowing its policies and laws to be disobeyed, and reacting with sanctions means violating what most of the population feels are important beliefs and values."

SOJ: Point out that, although Americans value the right to [peaceably assemble](#) and the right to [protest](#), we also value [not allowing](#) people to live in public parks indefinitely, nor do we value people [angrily marching](#) around town [invading private businesses](#) and [public spaces yelling and screaming](#) at people, especially when the people they are [screaming](#) at (e.g., low level bank branch employees) are not at fault for the sins of Wall Street speculating and bailouts. Expose the “dilemma” strategy of OWS and point out that [enforcing](#) just laws (i.e., [sanctions](#) against living in parks, [invading](#) private [businesses](#), and [invading](#) public spaces) is the proper course of action for America to take, because our society does not approve of (or value) these [deviant](#) behaviors. Criticize

OWS for their hypocrisy, because they are enjoying special privileges that are not allowed to or enjoyed by anyone else, especially the homeless, whom OWS claims to sympathize with. Point out that OWS is not a peaceful movement like [Dr Martin Luther King's movement was](#), and that OWS's attempt to lay claim to being the rightful heirs of [King's tradition of nonviolence](#) is [illegitimate and hypocritical](#).

Quotes:

"If we had set up tents, the police would be here in a second, and they just come and get to do what they want," ~ Robert Brown (homeless, DC)

"I think what they're doing is cool, but I like to sit in the park on nice days, and I haven't been able to go since they've been there. Maybe it's time they tried another approach." ~ Karen Sanders (office worker, Atlanta)

"You have to detour around them on the sidewalks or fight your way through. I don't know what they think they're accomplishing, but to me they're basically a pain in the neck." ~ Melanie Wells (businesswoman, Chicago)

"It's kind of a mess on the plaza now. A lot of the benches are taken up by sleeping bags and other belongings ... but the biggest issue is the cost. I talk to people who are sympathetic to their message, but what they see is the cost. The sheriff's department has already spent more than \$200,000 on overtime." ~ Jeff Johnson (Hennepin County Commissioner, Minneapolis)

"For more than two weeks, the city of Atlanta, downtown residents and business owners have shown tolerance and patience. The protesters, however, moved from ... an initially peaceful demonstration to increasingly aggressive actions." ~ Kasim Reed (Mayor, Atlanta)

"The added security ... makes it really hard to get up and down the sidewalk." ~ Ann Dumas-Swanson (office worker, Wall Street)

"They just take up the sidewalk, and they don't get out of the way. I have no sympathy for them." ~ Brenda Joy (business owner, Chicago)

Why would any group wish for America to become another Egypt?

Why would any group wish for America to become another Egypt? Or for Washington, DC's Freedom Plaza to become "our Tahrir Square"? Have we been paying attention to what's happened in Egypt and Tahrir Square? What's happened has been [violence](#), [riots](#), and [killings](#), which have resulted in the Egyptian people's having gotten a [military dictatorship](#). Why would any group do this? To create a violent revolution that will overthrow our current government and "usher in" a new and "better" government:

11/19/2011 - ADBUSTERS: "#OCCUPYWALLSTREET is a leaderless people powered movement for democracy that began in America on September 17 with an encampment in the financial district of New York City. Inspired by the Egyptian Tahrir Square uprising and the Spanish acampadas, we vow to end the monied corruption of our democracy ... join your local #OCCUPY! We're now in DAY 64."

<http://www.adbusters.org/campaigns/occupywallstreet>

10/6/2011 - Stop The Machine! (a.k.a. Occupy DC) - "I pledge that if any U.S. troops, contractors, or mercenaries remain in Afghanistan on Thursday, October 6, 2011, as that occupation goes into its 11th year, I will commit to being in Freedom Plaza in Washington, D.C., with others on that day with the intention of making it our Tahrir Square, Cairo, our Madison, Wisconsin, where we will [NONVIOLENTLY](#) resist the corporate machine to demand that our resources are invested in [human needs](#) and environmental protection instead of war and exploi-

tation. We can do this together. We will be the beginning.” See: <http://october2011.org/pledge>

Video - 11/19/2011 - [Violence erupts in Tahrir Square](#)

Video - 10/17/2011 - [Occupy Wall Street vs. Tahrir Square](#)

Article/Video - Amy Goodman - 26 October 2011: [From Tahrir Square to Occupy Wall Street: Asmaa Mahfouz's message to US protesters proves the links between OWS and the Arab Spring are meaningful, not fanciful](#)

Article - Thanassis Cambanis - OCT 25 2011 - [Tahrir Square Meets Occupy Wall Street](#)

Article - [The Serbian Connection to International Unrest](#)

Article - [Facebook and People Power- The View From Tahrir Square](#)

Article - Global Nonviolent Action Database – [Egyptians Campaign to Oust President Mubarak, 2011 – 2011-08-24](#)

Video - [OTPOR/CANVAS](#) agent [Ivan Marovic](#) at OWS

Article - 10/24/2011 - [OTPOR/CANVAS Egyptian agent Ahmed Maher is working with Stop The Machine in Washington, DC](#)

Video: [Egypt – After the “Revolution”](#)

Video: [William Engdahl: Arab Spring a western ploy to control Eurasia](#)

Video: [Otpor – The Revolution Business](#)

Text - [CANVAS Core Curriculum – A Guide to Effective Nonviolent Struggle \(Student's Book\)](#)

Audio - [Occupy Wall Street/Occupy DC Marxist Ted Rall advocates violent revolution](#)

Article - OWS – [Occupy Oakland: Lumpenproletariat Mobs Incited to Revolt Against the Capitalist Ruling-Class](#)

Video - [Dr King's peaceful march on Washington](#)

Video - [Angry Masked Mob \(Occupy Oakland\) Invades Oakland Case Bank Branch](#)

Video - [Angry Masked Mob \(Occupy Oakland\) Invades Oakland City Streets and Meets Police](#)

Video – [Stop The Machine! Invades Public Museum in Washington, DC](#)

Video – [Stop The Machine! \(aka Occupy DC\) – Revolutionary Communist Party \(RCP\) and Bob Avaikian supporter](#)

Fake Democracy Revolutions - CANVAS, USIP/ICNC, Wash- ington, Egypt, and OWS - Plus: Israel did 9/11

"The same non-violence non-profits who take CIA money when they can get it (I'm not talking about ICNC, which just shares an accountant, has parallel goals, and whose president used to work there; ICNC has enough junk bond money to operate on its own) also give non-violent communication trainings and are inserting themselves wherever they can in the OWS movement. In DC, this is particularly worrisome, since the think-tank/lobbying/pro-USG logic is so hegemonic. And I've received four email invitations this week to attend think tank and right-wing academic seminars on What the Occupy Wall Street Movement Means and Why it Should Matter to Me. Framing is everything. Who gets to speak, what they get to say, whether their whole movement can be invalidated because somebody got justifiably angry and threw a rock. We don't need to be tackling the rock-thrower. People throwing rocks doesn't explain or justify the police violence I saw and felt in Oakland last Tuesday. We need to be tackling the derivative Christian logic of non-violence (but lacking the possibilities of liberation theology) that chastises the oppressed for rising up against the oppressor, using fictitious narratives about Egypt's and Eastern European countries' "revolutions" as legitimation. And when people come to town claiming to speak for a revolution and making their way into lefty media with the same bland lies, we need to be asking who is paying for their plane ticket, and why the hell are they not back at home, where their "revolution" is not in great shape at all." ~ Professor Adrienne Pine - Ameri-

can University, Washington, DC - Source: [*Resisting the Cult of Non-Violence*](#)

“The ICNC is the phony left-wing outfit founded by Wall Street-Washington insider Peter Ackerman. The organization is largely concerned with the destabilization scenarios the CIA has a history of engineering in countries it is too costly and militarily unfeasible to invade. These days the ICNC dresses up destabilization with the high-sounding phrase “non-violent pro-democracy activism” to sell it to the gullible. Sounds good, but what it really means is fomenting conflicts in countries, which while accused of being undemocratic and hostile to human rights, have earned Washington’s enmity for rejecting free trade and unconditional foreign investment and failing to enshrine private property rights. The conflicts are resolved on Washington’s terms, when a new “democratic” free-market government takes power and opens the country to US military bases and unconditional integration into the US economy on terms that favor US investors and corporations, that is, the people Peter Ackerman hangs out with. It is, you see, a class thing.” ~ Stephen Gowans - Source: [*Moralism and Instrumentalism in Peace Scholarship*](#)

“Those of us in the peace community, including those who directly support the International Center on Nonviolent Conflict, should ask hard questions about its role. Criticizing the ICNC and the associated Albert Einstein Institution is not to say that violence is an acceptable solution to social problems. In this regard, there are many radical anti-capitalist groups utilizing nonviolent action to fight their adversaries, though activists might exercise caution in advertising the good work of any specific activist organizations -- in 2008, a young man called Sean Kirtley was convicted for "merely updat[ing] a website with details about authorised and peaceful protests" and subsequently sentenced to four and a half years in a British prison, of which he served sixteen

months before being acquitted on appeal. Massive displays of nonviolent resistance have always been an essential component to challenging oppression successfully. One can only hope that Western citizens will learn from contemporary history and rise up to overthrow the ultra-violent warmongers who manage their countries too, mindful of the fact that nonviolent liberal institutions are routinely complicit in the brutality of the systems they ostensibly criticize.” ~ Michael Barker - Source: [*Capitalising On Nonviolence*](#)

Michael Barker exposes (in depth) these fake USG/NGO “democracy” movements: [MICHAEL JAMES BARKER’S WEBLOG](#)

Press TV Interview with Maidhc Ó Cathail (excerpt)

Ó Cathail: I think we need to look at the bigger picture here, and look at the forces that have decided it’s time for Saleh to go. Of course, the Yemeni people are looking for democracy and they are naturally tired of his autocratic rule.

But at the same time, we have to look at who’s going to benefit from this, and who has been supporting the protesters? Not just in the past couple of months, but for the past couple of years.

We’ve seen reports in The Washington Post and The New York Times about groups like the National Endowment for Democracy and their affiliates, the National Democratic Institute, the International Republican Institute and Freedom House and so on that have been giving all kinds of support, training and funding dissidents throughout the Arab world.

Press TV: You were just speaking about someone profiting from this whole situation. Tell me who you have in mind.

Ó Cathail: I think if we look at the people involved, for example the longtime president of the National Endowment for Democracy is Carl Gershman; Carl Gershman, back in the 1960's, was working in the research department of the Anti-Defamation League. As most people know, the Anti-Defamation League defends Israel and attacks critics of Israel, and its research often amounts to espionage on critics of Israel.

If you look at who's the president of the National Democratic Institute, it's Kenneth Wollack. Kenneth Wollack was a legislative director for AIPAC (American-Israel Public Affairs Committee) in the 1970's.

Everywhere you look, for example, there are groups on-line such as cyberdissidents.org which supports pro-democracy activists in the Arab world and in Iran. It sounds very good but look at who founded this group. This was set up by the Adelson Institute which was located at the Shalem Center in Jerusalem. It is backed by people like Sheldon Adelson and Ronald Lauder. These are close friends of Benjamin Netanyahu.

It was chaired by Natan Sharansky. Natan Sharansky, who poses as a human rights activist, resigned from Ariel Sharon's government over the withdrawal from Gaza. He chaired a group called onejerusalem.org which rejects Palestinian sovereignty over any part of Jerusalem (al-Quds).

These are the kinds of people that are supporting the dissidents in the Arab world and in Iran.

Source: [Press TV Interview with Maidhc Ó Cathail](#)

Video - [Israel sowing discord in Middle East - Press TV Interview with Maidhc Ó Cathail](#)

[“CANVAS](#) works closely with the [International Center for Nonviolent Conflict](#) (ICNC), with which it has [shared](#) a number of staff members—including [Dr. Stephen Zunes](#), who has [collaborated](#) with CANVAS in training Egyptian activists. Founded in 2002, the ICNC is [funded entirely](#) by Peter Ackerman, its founding chair. Ackerman, who chaired the board of Freedom House from September 2005 until January 2009, also [indirectly funds](#) CANVAS.”

Source: [Maidhc Ó Cathail: THE JUNK BOND “TEFLON GUY” BEHIND EGYPT’S NONVIOLENT REVOLUTION](#)

[“Dr. Sabrosky](#), former director of studies of the Strategic Studies Institute at the US Army War College, has [recently stated that “it is 100 percent certain that 9/11 was a Mossad operation. Period.”](#) Either way, it’s hardly surprising that some of the most obsessive critics of 9/11 “conspiracy theories” have ties to Israel. If Americans ever find out that their [“staunchest ally”](#) had anything to do with the mass murder of their fellow citizens on September 11, 2001, the would-be conspiracy debunkers have good reason to be afraid.” - Source: [MAIDHC O’CATHAIL: WHO’S AFRAID OF 9/11 CONSPIRACY THEORIES?](#)

“Finally, Mr. O’Cathail notes that Dr. Ackerman spoke at the Herzliya Conference in 2008, as did people associated with Ariel Sharon and the later Netanyahu government, as if somehow Dr. Ackerman’s physical proximity to those speakers indicates that he is associated with their politics, which he is not. Mr. O’Cathail uses this particular guilt-by-association reference to suggest that Israel was somehow pleased with the Egyptian revolution. This reference to an Israeli connection reminds us of an earlier article by Mr. O’Cathail, in which he writes approvingly of those who have propounded conspiracy theories that Jews and Israel were behind the 9/11 attack on the United States: <http://www.veteranstoday.com/2010/04/03/maidhc-0cath>

[ail-whos-afraid-of-911-conspiracy-theories/](#) These speculations are about all the reader needs to know to gauge the credibility of Mr. O’Cathail’s article on Dr. Ackerman.” Source: ICNC - [Response to Maidhc O’Cathail’s article, “The Junk Bond ‘Teflon Guy’ Behind Egypt’s Nonviolent Revolution](#)

Text - [US Military Knows Israel Did 9/11 - Alan Sobrosky \(USMC\)](#)

Audio - [The Ugly Truth Podcast - Alan Sobrosky \(USMC\)](#)

Video - [Col. Alan Sobrosky PhD USMC \(Ret.\) - Israel Did 9/11 - 100% Certain](#)

Video - [The controlled demolition of WTC Building 7 on September 11, 2001](#)

June 8, 2011 - 6 p.m.
Thomson Reuters Building
30 South Colonnade
Canary Wharf
London E14 5EP

In the space of 18 days in January and February, the people of Egypt overthrew the 30-year rule of President Hosni Mubarak in a peaceful uprising that transfixed the world, and whose consequences are still reverberating. Behind this revolution was a group of young activists with the courage, tactical skill, and mastery of 21st-century social media to mobilize a whole society in opposition to an authoritarian ruler.

Please join us for a special event at the London office of Thomson Reuters as we peer inside the engine room of the Egyptian revolution with the help of some of those most closely involved. And with the Arab world in ferment, we ask where the road from Tahrir Square will lead.

Panelists:

Dr. Sally Moore, an Egyptian-British psychiatrist who was closely involved in the strategic planning, publicity, and logistics of the protest movement.

Mahmoud Salem, aka Sandmonkey, an irreverent blogger and tweeter whose commentary became a must-read for everyone watching the dramatic events unfold.

Srdja Popovic, executive director of the Centre for Applied NonViolent Action and Strategies (CANVAS), a Serbian-based group that grew out of the struggle to overthrow dictator Slobodan Milošević and has worked with activists from 46 countries, including Georgia, Ukraine, Lebanon, and Egypt to advise on the tactics and strategy of peaceful protest.

Wael Ghonim (by video link), Google's marketing manager for the Middle East and Africa, who was arrested and interrogated for 12 days before emerging as one of the heroes and symbols of the Egyptian revolution.

Watch on live Webcast at
<http://www.trust.org/>

Contact:

Sean Harder
653-264-6880
sharder@stanleyfoundation.org

Source: [Facebook and People Power: The View From Tahrir Square](#)

Video - Otpor/CANVAS - [The Revolution Business](#)

Text - [CANVAS Core Curriculum - A Guide to Effective Nonviolent Struggle \(Student's Book\)](#)

Video - F. William Engdahl - [Arab Spring a western ploy to control Eurasia](#)

Article - F. William Engdahl - [Egypt's Revolution: Creative Destruction for a 'Greater Middle East'?](#)

Video - [Egypt – After the “Revolution”](#)

A group calling themselves: Stop The Machine! (STM) is currently occupying Freedom Plaza in Washington, DC. I have been in contact with this group since July 2011 and I immediately recognized the controlled opposition of its nature. Only recently, through much research, I have now concluded this group's “nonviolent” tactics to be those of [Otpor/CANVAS](#) and Gene Sharp as opposed to those of Gandhi and Dr. King, as this group claims. (See: [Stop The Machine! is CANVAS/OTPOR operation intent on disruption; not peace and justice.](#))

Text - [OTPOR/CANVAS - Nonviolent Struggle: 50 Crucial Points](#)

Video - [Dr. Kurt Schock - Radical Flank Effect - USIP/ ICNC Webinar](#)

Consider the following statement, made by Kevin Zeese, organizer of Stop The Machine! Does this sound like Gandhi or Dr. King to you?

“A message for the elites: THIS IS JUST THE BEGINNING. LISTEN TO US NOW OR THE PRICE OF CHANGE WILL GET MORE EXPENSIVE FOR YOU: What do we seek? We seek an end to corporate rule and shifting power to the people.” ~ Kevin Zeese, Organizer of the Freedom Plaza Occupation, www.OccupyWashingtonDC.org. (See [quote here](#).)

Stop The Machine! says they want to engage “in nonviolent resistance similar to the Arab Spring” and has “the intention of making it [Freedom Plaza] our Tahrir Square”:

[Stop the Machine! Create a New World!](#)
[A Call to Action - Oct. 6, 2011 and onward](#)

October 2011 is the 10th anniversary of the invasion of Afghanistan and the beginning of the 2012 federal austerity budget. It is time to light the spark that sets off a true democratic, nonviolent transition to a world in which people are freed to create just and sustainable solutions.

We call on people of conscience and courage—all who seek peace, economic justice, human rights and a healthy environment—to join together in Washington, D.C., beginning on Oct. 6, 2011, in nonviolent resistance similar to the Arab Spring and the Midwest awakening. A concert, rally and protest will kick off a powerful and sustained nonviolent resistance to the corporate criminals that dominate our government.

Forty-seven years ago, Mario Savio, an activist student at Berkeley, said, “There’s a time when the operation of the machine becomes so odious—makes you so sick at heart—that you can’t take part. You can’t even passively take part. And you’ve got to put your bodies upon the

gears and upon the wheels, upon the levers, upon all the apparatus, and you've got to make it stop. And you've got to indicate to the people who run it, to the people who own it, that unless you're free, the machine will be prevented from working at all."

Those words have an even greater urgency today. We face ongoing wars and massive socio-economic and environmental destruction perpetrated by a corporate empire which is oppressing, occupying and exploiting the world. We are on a fast track to making the planet unlivable while the middle class and poor people of our country are undergoing the most wrenching and profound economic crisis in 80 years.

"Stop the Machine! • Create a New World!" is a clarion call for all who are deeply concerned with injustice, militarism and environmental destruction to join in ending concentrated corporate power and taking direct control of a real participatory democracy. We will encourage a culture of resistance—using music, art, theater and direct nonviolent action—to take control of our country and our lives. It is about courageously resisting and stopping the corporate state from destroying not only our inherent rights and freedoms, but also our children's chance to live, breathe clean air, drink pure water, grow edible natural food and live in peace.

As Mother Jones said, "Someday the workers will take possession of your city hall, and when we do, no child will be sacrificed on the altar of profit!"

We are the ones who can create a new and just world. Our issues are connected. We are connected. Join us in Washington, D.C., on Oct. 6, 2011, to [Stop the Machine](#). Take the pledge and sign up to attend here. Let America know you are coming to make history and a new world!

"I pledge that if any U.S. troops, contractors, or mercenaries remain in Afghanistan on Thursday, October 6, 2011, as that occupation goes into its 11th year, I will commit to being in Freedom Plaza in Washington, D.C., with others on that day with the intention of making it our Tahrir Square, Cairo, our Madison, Wisconsin, where we will NONVIOLENTLY resist the corporate machine to demand that our resources are invested in human needs and environmental protection instead of war and exploitation. We can do this together. We will be the beginning."

Video - [Stop The Machine! Invades Public Museum in Washington, DC](#)

Video - [Stop The Machine! \(aka Occupy DC\) - Revolutionary Communist Party \(RCP\) and Bob Avaikian supporter](#)

See: Otpor Egyptian agent Ahmed Maher now working with Stop The Machine! in Washington, DC: http://www.salon.com/2011/10/24/at_occupydc_egypts_revolutionaries_chide_u_s_policymakers/

"Mr. Maher and his colleagues began reading about nonviolent struggles. They were especially drawn to a Serbian youth movement [called Otpor](#), which had helped topple the dictator [Slobodan Milosevic](#) by drawing on the ideas of an American political thinker, [Gene Sharp](#). The hallmark of Mr. Sharp's work is well-tailored to Mr. Mubarak's Egypt: He argues that [nonviolence is a singularly effective way to undermine police states](#) that might cite violent resistance to justify repression in the name of stability."

"The April 6 Youth Movement modeled its logo — a vaguely Soviet looking [red and white clenched fist](#)—after Otpor's, and some of its members traveled to Serbia to meet with Otpor activists."

Source:

http://www.nytimes.com/2011/02/14/world/middleeast/14egypt-tunisia-protests.html?_r=1&pagewanted=all

OWS and STM – International Road to Dignity – United for Global Change:

<http://www.scoop.it/t/15-o-unitedforglobalchange/p/388582011/2011-international-road-to-dignity>

Occupy Wall Street (NYC) and Stop The Machine (DC) – International Road to Dignity – [Global Class Warfare: Global Capitalist Class vs. New Transnational Labour Class](#)

OWS and STM – International Road to Dignity – Global Class Warfare: Global Capitalist Class vs. New Transnational Labour Class | P2P Foundation: <http://snuproject.wordpress.com/2011/08/21/global-class-warfare-global-capitalist-class-vs-new-transnational-labour-class-becoming-for-itself-p2p-foundation/>

OWS and STM – International Road to Dignity – [Moving towards a peaceful 'war of manoeuvre' in a global class war](#) See also:

<http://www.scoop.it/t/mapping-social-network-unionism-worldwide/p/518964149/moving-towards-a-peaceful-war-of-manoeuvre-in-a-global-class-warfare>

OWS and STM – [Mapping Social Network Unionism Worldwide](#) “For a peer to peer, transnational, common, grassroots, and hyperempowered labour class movement”

Global Revolution 2011-2012 (organized in 2010): <http://acampadabcninternacional.wordpress.com/2011/08/18/2011-international-road-to-dignity/>

Video: [October 6th: This Time Is Different. This Time We Are Not Leaving!](#)

Video: [October 15 United for Global Change](#)

Video: [ANONYMOUS declares war on the system! JOIN THE RESISTANCE!](#)

Article: [Occupy Wall Street's Strategy and Philosophy – Occupation and Decommodification](#)

Goats, not Scapegoats - Jesus on Jews (and Gentiles) who reject him as Messiah (Savior)

Jesus was sent only to Jews - "I was sent only to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." ~ Jesus Christ (Matthew 15:24)

Jesus seeks Jews who are lost - "What do you think? If a man has a hundred sheep, and one of them has gone astray, does he not leave the ninety-nine on the mountains and go in search of the one that went astray? And if he finds it, truly, I say to you, he rejoices over it more than over the ninety-nine that never went astray ~ Jesus Christ (Matthew 18:12-13).

Jesus came not to abolish but to fulfill the Law and the Prophets - "Do not think that I have come to abolish the Law or the Prophets; I have not come to abolish them but to fulfill them. For truly, I say to you, until heaven and earth pass away, not an iota, not a dot, will pass from the Law until all is accomplished. Therefore whoever relaxes one of the least of these commandments and teaches others to do the same will be called least in the kingdom of heaven, but whoever does them and teaches them will be called great in the kingdom of heaven. For I tell you, unless your righteousness exceeds that of the scribes and Pharisees, you will never enter the kingdom of heaven" ~ Jesus Christ (Matthew 5:17-20).

Jesus came to reveal the foundation of the Law and the Prophets: Love - "But when the Pharisees heard that he had silenced the Sadducees, they gathered together. And one of them, a lawyer, asked him a question to test

him. 'Teacher, which is the great commandment in the Law?' And he said to him, 'You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind. This is the great and first commandment. And a second is like it: You shall love your neighbor as yourself. On these two commandments depend all the Law and the Prophets'" ~ Jesus Christ (Matthew 22:34-40).

Jesus rejected those Jews who rejected him and proclaimed God's abandonment of the house of Israel - "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, the city that kills the prophets and stones those who are sent to it! How often would I have gathered your children together as a hen gathers her brood under her wings, and you would not! See, your house is left to you desolate. For I tell you, you will not see me again, until you say, 'Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord!'" ~ Jesus Christ (Matthew 23:37-39).

Jesus proclaimed and foretold the destruction of the Jewish temple in Jerusalem - "Jesus left the temple and was going away, when his disciples came to point out to him the buildings of the temple. But he answered them, 'You see all these, do you not? Truly, I say to you, there will not be left here one stone upon another that will not be thrown down'" (Matthew 25:1-2).

Jesus proclaimed both his humanity and his divinity and he proclaimed that nothing would ever destroy his Church, which he would build - "Now when Jesus came into the district of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, 'Who do people say that the Son of Man is?' And they said, 'Some say John the Baptist, others say Elijah, and others Jeremiah or one of the prophets.' He said to them, "But who do you say that I am?" Simon Peter replied, 'You are the Christ, the Son of the living God.' And Jesus answered him, 'Blessed are you, Simon Bar-Jonah! For flesh and blood has not revealed this to you, but my Father who is in heaven. And I tell you, you are

Peter, and on this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it” ~ Jesus Christ (Matthew 16:13-18).

Jesus foretold his being delivered up for execution by Jews (i.e. Israel) who rejected him - “When Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said to his disciples, ‘You know that after two days the Passover is coming, and the Son of Man will be delivered up to be crucified.’ Then the chief priests and the elders of the people gathered in the palace of the high priest, whose name was Caiaphas, and plotted together in order to arrest Jesus by stealth and kill him. But they said, “Not during the feast, lest there be an uproar among the people” (Matthew 26:1-5).

Jesus died - “And Jesus cried out again with a loud voice and yielded up his spirit. And behold, the curtain of the temple was torn in two, from top to bottom. And the earth shook, and the rocks were split. The tombs also were opened. And many bodies of the saints who had fallen asleep were raised, and coming out of the tombs after his resurrection they went into the holy city and appeared to many. When the centurion and those who were with him, keeping watch over Jesus, saw the earthquake and what took place, they were filled with awe and said, ‘Truly this was the Son of God!’” (Matthew 27:50-54).

Jesus was buried and his tomb secured - “When it was evening, there came a rich man from Arimathea, named Joseph, who also was a disciple of Jesus. He went to Pilate and asked for the body of Jesus. Then Pilate ordered it to be given to him. And Joseph took the body and wrapped it in a clean linen shroud and laid it in his own new tomb, which he had cut in the rock. And he rolled a great stone to the entrance of the tomb and went away. Mary Magdalene and the other Mary were there, sitting opposite the tomb. The next day, that is, after the

day of Preparation, the chief priests and the Pharisees gathered before Pilate and said, 'Sir, we remember how that impostor said, while he was still alive, 'After three days I will rise.' Therefore order the tomb to be made secure until the third day, lest his disciples go and steal him away and tell the people, 'He has risen from the dead,' and the last fraud will be worse than the first.' Pilate said to them, 'You have a guard of soldiers. Go, make it as secure as you can.' So they went and made the tomb secure by sealing the stone and setting a guard" (Matthew 27:57-66).

Jesus rose from the dead, lives forevermore, and proclaims the good news of God's salvation, which is offered to all peoples (Jew and Gentile) of all nations - "Now after the Sabbath, toward the dawn of the first day of the week, Mary Magdalene and the other Mary went to see the tomb. And behold, there was a great earthquake, for an angel of the Lord descended from heaven and came and rolled back the stone and sat on it. His appearance was like lightning, and his clothing white as snow. And for fear of him the guards trembled and became like dead men. But the angel said to the women, 'Do not be afraid, for I know that you seek Jesus who was crucified. He is not here, for he has risen, as he said. Come, see the place where he lay. Then go quickly and tell his disciples that he has risen from the dead, and behold, he is going before you to Galilee; there you will see him. See, I have told you.' So they departed quickly from the tomb with fear and great joy, and ran to tell his disciples. And behold, Jesus met them and said, 'Greetings!' And they came up and took hold of his feet and worshiped him. Then Jesus said to them, 'Do not be afraid; go and tell my brothers to go to Galilee, and there they will see me.' While they were going, behold, some of the guard went into the city and told the chief priests all that had taken place. And when they had assembled with the elders and taken counsel, they gave a sufficient sum of money to the soldiers and said, 'Tell people, 'His

disciples came by night and stole him away while we were asleep.' And if this comes to the governor's ears, we will satisfy him and keep you out of trouble.' So they took the money and did as they were directed. And this story has been spread among the Jews to this day. Now the eleven disciples went to Galilee, to the mountain to which Jesus had directed them. And when they saw him they worshiped him, but some doubted. And Jesus came and said to them, "All authority in heaven and on earth has been given to me. Go therefore and make disciples of all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, teaching them to observe all that I have commanded you. And behold, I am with you always, to the end of the age" (Matthew 28:1-20).

This writer's hope and belief - "I believe in the risen Christ - the Son of the living God - who is the living savior of all humankind. I believe that this good news of our salvation, which comes to us only through Jesus Christ our risen Lord, is for both Jew and Gentile. I believe that anyone who hears and willfully rejects this great offer of salvation, who willfully refuses to turn away from doing evil, and who willfully refuses to do good works, is forever and rightfully damned to receive the eternal punishment of almighty God, because I believe what Jesus, in the Gospels, has said. My hope is that all - both Jew and Gentile - will repent of (turn away from) their evil deeds (sins), believe in the resurrected Christ (have faith), and begin doing good for all peoples everywhere (good deeds) so that all might be saved and so that none should ever be damned. This is the only way we, together, can do God's will, which is to love one another, as a human community on earth, just as his will is being done by the community of angels and saints who are in heaven." ~ A. J. MacDonald, Jr.

Scapegoating - People who blame Jews (or anyone) for all the evils of the world are making a scapegoat of

Jews, which means that such people are falsely blaming Jews for evil acts they did not commit.

Accusations of crimes committed - People who blame Jews (or anyone) for evils they actually do are not placing blame upon them falsely, because such people are rightly placing blame upon Jews for evil acts they did commit.

According to today's usage of the word, a scapegoat is a person (or persons) innocent of evil doing who has the sins of others (i.e., evil doers) wrongly placed upon them.

According to Jesus, a goat is: an evil doer.

Lies - Speaking lies about Jews (or about anyone) that are born from a hatred of others, which improperly blames innocent Jews (or anyone) for evil acts they have not committed, can properly be called: hate-speech. (This is also slander and, if written: libel.)

Truth - Speaking the truth about evil acts committed by Jews (or by anyone) is to take a stand for justice and for truth, which cannot properly be called: hate-speech (or "anti-semitic" hate-speech).

Holy Scripture - Scapegoats

"And he shall take from the congregation of the people of Israel two male goats for a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering. Aaron shall offer the bull as a sin offering for himself and shall make atonement for himself and for his house. Then he shall take the two goats and set them before the LORD at the entrance of the tent of meeting. And Aaron shall cast lots over the two goats, one lot for the LORD and the other lot for Azazel. And Aaron shall present the goat on which the lot fell for the LORD and use it as a sin offering, but the goat on which

the lot fell for Azazel shall be presented alive before the LORD to make atonement over it, that it may be sent away into the wilderness to Azazel” (Leviticus 16:5-10).

“And when he has made an end of atoning for the Holy Place and the tent of meeting and the altar, he shall present the live goat. And Aaron shall lay both his hands on the head of the live goat, and confess over it all the iniquities of the people of Israel, and all their transgressions, all their sins. And he shall put them on the head of the goat and send it away into the wilderness by the hand of a man who is in readiness. The goat shall bear all their iniquities on itself to a remote area, and he shall let the goat go free in the wilderness” (Leviticus 16:20-22).

Holy Scripture - Jesus separates the sheep from the goats: Which are you?

“When the Son of Man comes in his glory, and all the angels with him, then he will sit on his glorious throne. Before him will be gathered all the nations, and he will separate people one from another as a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats. And he will place the sheep on his right, but the goats on the left . . . Then he will say to those on his left, ‘Depart from me, you cursed, into the eternal fire prepared for the devil and his angels. For I was hungry and you gave me no food, I was thirsty and you gave me no drink, I was a stranger and you did not welcome me, naked and you did not clothe me, sick and in prison and you did not visit me.’ Then they also will answer, saying, ‘Lord, when did we see you hungry or thirsty or a stranger or naked or sick or in prison, and did not minister to you?’ Then he will answer them, saying, ‘Truly, I say to you, as you did not do it to one of the least of these, you did not do it to me.’ And these will go away into eternal punishment, but the righteous into eternal life.” (Matthew 25:31-33; 41-46).

*An Important Point to Keep in Mind: [All of the Apostles and most all of the early followers of \(and believers in\) Christ were Jews](#)

Gentiles are offered salvation and possession of the Kingdom of God only because Jews (i.e., Israel) rejected Jesus Christ - The Parable of the Tenants

“Hear another parable. There was a master of a house [God] who planted a vineyard and put a fence around it and dug a winepress in it and built a tower and leased it to tenants [Jews], and went into another country. When the season for fruit drew near, he sent his servants [prophets] to the tenants to get his fruit. And the tenants took his servants and beat one, killed another, and stoned another. Again he sent other servants, more than the first. And they did the same to them. Finally he sent his son [Jesus] to them, saying, ‘They will respect my son.’ But when the tenants saw the son, they said to themselves, ‘This is the heir. Come, let us kill him and have his inheritance.’ And they took him and threw him out of the vineyard and killed him. When therefore the owner of the vineyard comes, what will he do to those tenants?” They said to him, “He will put those wretches to a miserable death and let out the vineyard to other tenants [Gentiles] who will give him the fruits in their seasons.” Jesus said to them, “Have you never read in the Scriptures: “‘The stone that the builders rejected has become the cornerstone; this was the Lord’s doing, and it is marvelous in our eyes’? Therefore I tell you, the kingdom of God will be taken away from you [Jews] and given to a people [Gentiles] producing its fruits. And the one who falls on this stone [Jesus] will be broken to pieces; and when it falls on anyone, it will crush him.” When the chief priests and the Pharisees heard his parables, they perceived that he was speaking about them. And although they were seeking to arrest him, they feared the crowds, because they held him to be a prophet (Matthew 21:33-46).

The Pharisees - The Law, Traditions, and Commandments Without Love

“Then Pharisees and scribes came to Jesus from Jerusalem and said, ‘Why do your disciples break the tradition of the elders? For they do not wash their hands when they eat.’ He answered them, ‘And why do you break the commandment of God for the sake of your tradition? For God commanded, ‘Honor your father and your mother,’ and, ‘Whoever reviles father or mother must surely die.’ But you say, ‘If anyone tells his father or his mother, ‘What you would have gained from me is given to God’, he need not honor his father.’ So for the sake of your tradition you have made void the word of God. You hypocrites! Well did Isaiah prophesy of you, when he said: ‘This people honors me with their lips, but their heart is far from me; in vain do they worship me, teaching as doctrines the commandments of men’” (Matthew 15:1-9).

What Defiles a Person? Unclean Foods? Or an Unclean Heart?

“And he called the people to him and said to them, ‘Hear and understand: it is not what goes into the mouth that defiles a person, but what comes out of the mouth; this defiles a person.’ Then the disciples came and said to him, ‘Do you know that the Pharisees were offended when they heard this saying?’ He answered, ‘Every plant that my heavenly Father has not planted will be rooted up. Let them alone; they are blind guides. And if the blind lead the blind, both will fall into a pit.’ But Peter said to him, ‘Explain the parable to us.’ And he said, ‘Are you also still without understanding? Do you not see that whatever goes into the mouth passes into the stomach and is expelled? But what comes out of the mouth proceeds from the heart, and this defiles a person. For out of the heart come evil thoughts, murder, adultery, sexual immorality, theft, false witness, slander. These are what

defile a person. But to eat with unwashed hands does not defile anyone” (Matthew 15:10-20).

The Faith of a Canaanite (i.e., Palestinian Gentile) Woman

“And Jesus went away from there and withdrew to the district of Tyre and Sidon. And behold, a Canaanite woman from that region came out and was crying, ‘Have mercy on me, O Lord, Son of David; my daughter is severely oppressed by a demon.’ But he did not answer her a word. And his disciples came and begged him, saying, ‘Send her away, for she is crying out after us.’ He answered, ‘I was sent only to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.’ But she came and knelt before him, saying, ‘Lord, help me.’ And he answered, ‘It is not right to take the children’s bread and throw it to the dogs.’ She said, ‘Yes, Lord, yet even the dogs eat the crumbs that fall from their masters’ table.’ Then Jesus answered her, ‘O woman, great is your faith! Be it done for you as you desire.’ And her daughter was healed instantly” (Matthew 15:21-28).

The Cleansing of the Temple

“And Jesus entered the temple and drove out all who sold and bought in the temple, and he overturned the tables of the money-changers and the seats of those who sold pigeons. He said to them, ‘It is written, ‘My house shall be called a house of prayer,’ but you make it a den of robbers” (Matthew 21:12-13).

Christ’s Seven Woes to (i.e., curses upon) the Scribes and Pharisees (i.e. Israel)

“Then Jesus said to the crowds and to his disciples, ‘The scribes and the Pharisees sit on Moses’ seat, so practice and observe whatever they tell you—but not what they do. For they preach, but do not practice. They tie up

heavy burdens, hard to bear, and lay them on people's shoulders, but they themselves are not willing to move them with their finger" (Matthew 23:1-4).

"They do all their deeds to be seen by others. For they make their phylacteries broad and their fringes long, and they love the place of honor at feasts and the best seats in the synagogues and greetings in the marketplaces and being called rabbi by others" (Matthew 23:5-7).

"But you are not to be called rabbi, for you have one teacher, and you are all brothers. And call no man your father on earth, for you have one Father, who is in heaven. Neither be called instructors, for you have one instructor, the Christ. The greatest among you shall be your servant. Whoever exalts himself will be humbled, and whoever humbles himself will be exalted" (Matthew 23:8-12).

"But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you shut the kingdom of heaven in people's faces. For you neither enter yourselves nor allow those who would enter to go in. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you travel across sea and land to make a single proselyte, and when he becomes a proselyte, you make him twice as much a child of hell as yourselves" (Matthew 23:13-15).

"Woe to you, blind guides, who say, 'If anyone swears by the temple, it is nothing, but if anyone swears by the gold of the temple, he is bound by his oath.' You blind fools! For which is greater, the gold or the temple that has made the gold sacred? And you say, 'If anyone swears by the altar, it is nothing, but if anyone swears by the gift that is on the altar, he is bound by his oath.' You blind men! For which is greater, the gift or the altar that makes the gift sacred? So whoever swears by the altar swears by it and by everything on it. And whoever swears by the temple swears by it and by him who dwells in it. And whoever swears by heaven swears by the throne of God

and by him who sits upon it" (Matthew 23:16-22).

"Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you tithe mint and dill and cumin, and have neglected the weightier matters of the law: justice and mercy and faithfulness. These you ought to have done, without neglecting the others. You blind guides, straining out a gnat and swallowing a camel! (Matthew 23:23-24).

"Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you clean the outside of the cup and the plate, but inside they are full of greed and self-indulgence. You blind Pharisee! First clean the inside of the cup and the plate, that the outside also may be clean" (Matthew 23:25-26).

"Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like whitewashed tombs, which outwardly appear beautiful, but within are full of dead people's bones and all uncleanness. So you also outwardly appear righteous to others, but within you are full of hypocrisy and lawlessness" (Matthew 23:27-28).

"Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you build the tombs of the prophets and decorate the monuments of the righteous, saying, 'If we had lived in the days of our fathers, we would not have taken part with them in shedding the blood of the prophets.' Thus you witness against yourselves that you are sons of those who murdered the prophets. Fill up, then, the measure of your fathers. You serpents, you brood of vipers, how are you to escape being sentenced to hell? Therefore I send you prophets and wise men and scribes, some of whom you will kill and crucify, and some you will flog in your synagogues and persecute from town to town, so that on you may come all the righteous blood shed on earth, from the blood of innocent Abel to the blood of Zechariah the son of Barachiah, whom you murdered between the sanctuary and the altar. Truly, I say to you, all these

things will come upon this generation” (Matthew 23:29-36).

Jesus’ Lament over Jerusalem and his Proclamation of Judgement upon Israel

“O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, the city that kills the prophets and stones those who are sent to it! How often would I have gathered your children together as a hen gathers her brood under her wings, and you would not! See, your house is left to you desolate. For I tell you, you will not see me again, until you say, ‘Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord’” (Matthew 23:37-39).

The Object and Doctrinal Teaching of the First Gospel - [*Catholic Encyclopedia*](#)

Immediately after the descent of the Holy Ghost upon the Apostles, Peter preached that [Jesus](#), crucified and risen, was the [Messias](#), the Saviour of the World, and [proved](#) this assertion by relating the life, death, and [resurrection](#) of the Lord. This was the first Apostolic teaching, and was repeated by the other preachers of the Gospel, of whom tradition tells us that Matthew was one. This [Evangelist](#) proclaimed the Gospel to the Hebrews and, before his departure from [Jerusalem](#), wrote in his mother tongue the Gospel that he had preached. Hence the aim of the [Evangelist](#) was primarily apologetic.

He wished to demonstrate to his readers, whether these were converts or still unbelieving [Jews](#), that in [Jesus](#) the ancient prophecies had been realized in their entirety. This thesis includes three principal [ideas](#):

[Jesus](#) is the [Messias](#), and the kingdom He inaugurates is the [Messianic kingdom](#) foretold by the [prophets](#); because of their [sins](#), the [Jews](#), as a nation, shall have no part in this kingdom the Gospel will be announced to all nations, and all are called to [salvation](#).

Jesus as Messiah

St. Matthew has shown that in [Jesus](#) all the ancient prophecies on the [Messias](#) were fulfilled. He was the Emmanuel, born of a Virgin Mother ([1:22-23](#)), announced by [Isaias](#) ([7:14](#)); He was born at Bethlehem (ii, 6), as had been predicted by Micheas (v, 2), He went to [Egypt](#) and was recalled thence (ii, 15) as foretold by Osee ([11:1](#)). According to the prediction of [Isaias](#) ([40:3](#)), He was heralded by a precursor, [John the Baptist](#) (iii, 1 sqq.); He cured all the sick (viii, 16 so.), that the Prophecy of [Isaias](#) ([53:4](#)) might be fulfilled; and in all His actions He was indeed the same of whom this [prophet](#) had spoken (xiii, 1). His teaching in parables ([13:3](#)) was conformable to what [Isaias](#) had said ([6:9](#)). Finally, He suffered, and the entire drama of His [Passion](#) and Death was a fulfilment of the prophecies of Scripture ([Isaiah 53:3-12](#); [Psalm 21:13-22](#)). [Jesus](#) proclaimed Himself the [Messias](#) by His [approbation](#) of Peter's confession ([16:16-17](#)) and by His answer to the [high priest](#) ([26:63-64](#)). St. Matthew also endeavours to show that the Kingdom inaugurated by [Jesus Christ](#) is the [Messianic Kingdom](#). From the beginning of His public life, [Jesus](#) proclaims that the [Kingdom of Heaven](#) is at hand ([4:17](#)); in the Sermon on the Mount He [promulgates](#) the charter of this kingdom, and in parables He speaks of its [nature](#) and conditions. In His answer to the envoys of [John the Baptist](#) [Jesus](#) specifically declares that the [Messianic Kingdom](#), foretold by the Prophets, has come to pass, and He describes its characteristics: "The blind see, and the lame walk, the [lepers](#) are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead rise again, the poor have the gospel preached to them." It was in these terms, that [Isaias](#) had described the future kingdom ([35:5-6](#)). St. Matthew records a very formal expression of the Lord concerning the coming of the Kingdom: "But if I by the [Spirit of God](#) cast out devils, then is the [kingdom of God](#) come upon

you" (xii, 28). Moreover, [Jesus](#) could call Himself the [Messias](#) only inasmuch as the [Kingdom of God](#) had come.

The Exclusion of Jews as a Nation (i.e., Israel) from Christ's Messianic Kingdom

The [Jews](#) as a nation were rejected because of their [sins](#), and were to have no part in the [Kingdom of Heaven](#). This rejection had been several times predicted by the [prophets](#), and St. Matthew shows that it was because of its incredulity that [Israel](#) was excluded from the Kingdom, he dwells on all the events in which the increasing obduracy of the Jewish nation is conspicuous, manifested first in the princes and then in the [hatred](#) of the people who beseech [Pilate](#) to put [Jesus](#) to death. Thus the Jewish nation itself was accountable for its exclusion from the [Messianic kingdom](#).

The Universal Proclamation of the Gospel

That the [pagans](#) were called to [salvation](#) instead of the [Jews](#), [Jesus](#) declared explicitly to the unbelieving [Israelites](#): "Therefore I say to you that the [kingdom of God](#) shall be taken from you, and shall be given to a nation yielding the fruits thereof" (xxi, 43); "He that soweth the good seed, is the [Son of man](#). And the field is the world" (xiii, 37-38). "And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in the whole world for a testimony to all nations, and then shall the consummation come" (xxiv, 14). Finally, appearing to His [Apostles](#) in [Galilee](#), [Jesus](#) gives them this supreme command: "All power is given to me in [heaven](#) and in earth. Going therefore, teach ye all nations" (xxviii 18, 19).

Goatology - Just Say: "No!"

The Inverted and Perverted - But Very Popular - False Teaching of Judaized American Evangelical Christianity: Christian Zionism.

SHOCKING VIDEO - [Judaized American Evangelical Christian Zionist Pastor John Hagee teaches - contrary to Holy Scripture - the Jews never refused to believe that Jesus was Messiah, because Jesus never claimed to be Messiah; therefore the Jews cannot be blamed for rejecting Jesus as Messiah.](#) (WTF?!)

VIDEO - [Christian Zionism Exposed](#)

VIDEO - ["Has the Church Replaced Israel?" Revelation TV Debate](#)

Christian Zionism - [Roadmap to Armageddon?](#)

Christian Zionism - [The 100 Year-Old Duping of American Evangelical Christianity](#)

Jews Who Reject Zionism - [True Torah Jews Against Zionism](#)

"So for the sake of your tradition you have made void the word of God. You hypocrites! Well did Isaiah prophesy of you, when he said: "This people honors me with their lips, but their heart is far from me; in vain do they worship me, teaching as doctrines the commandments of men" ~ Jesus Christ (Matthew 15:6-9).

Those hypocritical Pharisees and Jews who rejected Christ and survived the judgment and destruction of Jerusalem, which Jesus proclaimed and foretold, having made void the word of God, codified their vain worship "teaching as doctrines the commandments of men" in the [Talmud](#) and in what eventually became known as:

[Judaism](#). “The Pharisees held the Jews together after the [destruction of the Temple in 70 AD](#). The sect continued into the 2nd century, working on the redaction of the Talmud and looking for the restoration of Israel through divine intervention” (see: [Pharisees](#)).

[The Jewish Babylonian Talmud - Jesus Was a Magician](#)

According to [The Jewish Encyclopedia](#), Jesus was often accused by the Talmudists of performing magic.

It is the tendency of all these sources to belittle the person of Jesus by ascribing to him illegitimate birth, magic, and a shameful death ...

Magic may have been ascribed him over against the miracles recorded in the Gospels ...

The sojourn of Jesus in Egypt is an essential part of the story of his youth. According to the Gospels he was in that country in his early infancy, but Celsus says that he was in service there and learned magic ...

According to Celsus (in Origen, “Contra Celsum,” i. 28) and to the Talmud (Shab. 104b), Jesus learned magic in Egypt and performed his miracles by means of it; the latter work, in addition, states that he cut the magic formulas into his skin. It does not mention, however, the nature of his magic performances (Tosef., Shab. xi. 4; Yer. Shab. 18d); but as it states that the disciples of Jesus healed the sick “in the name of Jesus Pandera” (Yer. Shab. 14d; Ab. Zarah 27b; Eccl. R. i. 8) it may be assumed that its author held the miracles of Jesus also to have been miraculous cures. Different in nature is the witchcraft attributed to Jesus in the “Toledot.” When Jesus was expelled from the circle of scholars, he is said to have returned secretly from Galilee to Jerusalem, where he inserted a parchment containing the “declared name of God” (“Shem ha-Meforash”), which was guarded in the Temple, into his skin, carried it away, and then, tak-

ing it out of his skin, he performed his miracles by its means. This magic formula then had to be recovered from him, and Judah the Gardener (a personage of the "Toledot" corresponding to Judas Iscariot) offered to do it; he and Jesus then engaged in an aerial battle (borrowed from the legend of SIMON MAGUS), in which Judah remained victor and Jesus fled.

The accusation of magic is frequently brought against Jesus. Jerome mentions it, quoting the Jews: "Magum vocant et Judaei Dominum meum" ("Ep. 1v., ad Ascellam," i. 196, ed. Vallarsi); Marcus, of the sect of the Valentinians, was, according to Jerome, a native of Egypt, and was accused of being, like Jesus, a magician (Hilgenfeld, "Ketzer-gesch." p. 870, Leipsic, 1884). The accusation of magic is frequently brought against Jesus ... As Balaam the magician and, according to the derivation of his name, "destroyer of the people", was from both of these points of view a good prototype of Jesus, the latter was also called "Balaam" ...

"Jesus performed all his miracles by means of magic..."
~ The Jewish Encyclopedia ([26](#))

See: [Four Avenues of Research into the Babylonian Talmud](#)

See: [Judaism's View of Jesus](#)

See: [Introduction to the Gospel of Matthew - English Standard Version Study Bible](#)

See: [The Resurrection of Christ in Matthew's Gospel](#)

The place and value of the gospel miracles - [Catholic Encyclopedia](#)

In studying the Gospel miracles we are impressed by the accounts given of their multitude, and by the fact that only a very small proportion of them is related by the

[Evangelists](#) in detail; the [Gospels](#) speak only in the most general terms of the miracles [Christ](#) performed in the great missionary journeys through [Galilee](#) and [Judea](#). We read that the people, seeing the things which He did, followed Him in crowds ([Matthew 4:25](#)), to the number of 5000 ([Luke 9:14](#)) so that He could not enter the cities, and His fame spread from [Jerusalem](#) through [Syria](#) ([Matthew 4:24](#)). His [reputation](#) was so great that the chief [priests](#) in council speak of Him as one who "doth many miracles" ([John 11:47](#)), the [disciples](#) at [Emmaus](#) as the "prophet, mighty in work and word before [God](#) and all the people" ([Luke 24:19](#)), and St. Peter describes Him to [Cornelius](#) as the wonder-working preacher ([Acts 10:38](#)). Out of the great mass of miraculous events surrounding [our Lord's](#) person, the [Evangelists](#) made a selection. [True](#), it was impossible to narrate all ([John 20:30](#)). Yet we can see in the narrated miracles a twofold reason for the selection.

(1) The great purpose of the [Redemption](#) was the manifestation of [God's glory](#) in the [salvation](#) of [man](#) through the [life](#) and work of His [Incarnate Son](#). Thus it ranks supreme among the works of [God's Providence](#) over men.

This explains the [life](#) and teaching of [Christ](#); it enables us to grasp the scope and plan of His miracles. They can be considered in relation to the office and [person](#) of [Christ](#) as Redeemer. Thus they have their source in the [hypostatic union](#) and follow on the relation of [Christ](#) to men as Redeemer. In them we can see references to the great [redemption](#) work He came to accomplish. Hence the [Evangelists](#) conceive [Christ's](#) miraculous power as an influence radiating from Him ([Mark 5:30](#); [Luke 6:19](#)), and [theologians](#) call the miracles of [Christ](#) theandrical works.

Their aim is the [glory](#) of [God](#) in the manifestation of [Christ's glory](#) and in the [salvation](#) of men, as e.g. in the miracle of [Cana](#) ([John 2:11](#)), in the [Transfiguration](#) ([Mat-](#)

thew 17), the [Resurrection](#) of [Lazarus](#) ([John 11:15](#)), [Christ's](#) last [prayer](#) for the [Apostles](#) ([John 17](#)), the [Resurrection of Christ](#) ([Acts 10:40](#)). St. John opens his [Gospel](#) with the [Incarnation](#) of the Eternal Word and adds, "we saw his [glory](#)" ([John 1:14](#)). Hence [Irenaeus](#) ([Against Heresies V](#)) and [Athanasius](#) (Incarn.) teach that the works of [Christ](#) were the manifestations of the [Divine Word](#) who in the beginning made all things and who in the [Incarnation](#) displayed His power over [nature](#) and [man](#), as a manifestation of the new life imparted to [man](#) and a [revelation](#) of the character and purposes of [God](#). The repeated references in the [Acts](#) and in the Epistles to the "glory of [Christ](#)" have relation to His miracles. The source and purpose of the miracles of [Christ](#) is the reason for their intimate connection with His [life](#) and teaching. A saving and redeeming mission was the purpose of the miracles, as it was of the [doctrine](#) and [life](#) of the [eternal Son of God](#).

Their motive was mercy. Most of [Christ's](#) miracles were works of mercy. They were performed not with a view to awe men by the feeling of [omnipotence](#), but to show compassion for [sinful](#) and suffering [humanity](#). They are not to be regarded as isolated or transitory acts of sympathy, but as prompted by a deep and abiding mercy which characterizes the office of Saviour. The [Redemption](#) is a work of mercy, and the miracles reveal the mercy of [God](#) in the works of His [Incarnate Son](#) ([Acts 10:38](#)).

Hence we can see in them a symbolical character. They were signs, and in a special sense they signified by the typical language of external facts, the inward renewal of the [soul](#). Thus, in commenting on the miracle of the [widow's](#) son at [Naim](#), St. Augustine says that [Christ](#) raised three from the death of the body, but thousands from the death of [sin](#) to the life of [Divine grace](#) (Serm. de verbis Dom., xcviij, al. xlv).

The relief which [Christ](#) brought to the body represented the deliverance He was working on [souls](#). His miracles of cures and healings were the visible picture of His spiritual work in the [warfare](#) with [evil](#). These miracles, summarized in the answer of [Jesus](#) to the messengers of John ([Matthew 11:5](#)), are explained by the [Fathers of the Church](#) with reference to the ills of the [soul](#) ([ST III:44](#)). The motive and meaning of the miracles explain the moderation [Christ](#) showed in the use of His [infinite](#) power. Repose in strength is a sublime trait in the [character of Jesus](#); it comes from the [conscious](#) possession of power to be used for the [good](#) of men. Rousseau confesses "All the miracles of [Jesus](#) were useful without pomp or display, but simple as His words, His [life](#), His whole conduct" (*Lettr. de la Montag.*, pt. I, lett. iii). He does not perform them for the sake of being a mere worker of miracles. Everything He does has a meaning when viewed in the relation [Christ](#) holds to men. In the class known as miracles of power [Jesus](#) does not show a mere [mental](#) and [moral](#) superiority over ordinary men. In virtue of His redeeming mission He [proves](#) that He is Lord and Master of the forces of [nature](#).

Thus by a word He stills the tempest, by a word He multiplied a few loaves and fishes so that thousands feasted and were filled, by a word He healed [lepers](#), drove out [demons](#), raised the dead to [life](#), and finally set the great seal upon His mission by rising from death, as He had explicitly foretold. Thus Renan admits that "even the marvellous in the [Gospels](#) is but sober [good](#) sense compared with that which we meet in the Jewish [apocryphal](#) writings or the [Hindu](#) or [European](#) mythologies" (*Stud. in Hist. of Relig.*, pp. 177 203).

Hence the miracles of [Christ](#) have a [doctrinal](#) import. They have a vital connection with His teaching and mission, illustrate the [nature](#) and purpose of His kingdom, and show a connection with some of the greatest doctrines and principles of His [Church](#). Its catholicity is

shown in the miracles of the [centurion's](#) servant ([Matthew 8](#)) and the Syro-phenician [woman](#) ([Mark 7](#)). The Sabbatical miracles reveal its purpose, i.e., the [salvation](#) of men, and show that [Christ's kingdom](#) marks the passing of the [Old Dispensation](#). His miracles teach the power of [faith](#) and the answer given to [prayer](#). The central [truth](#) of His teaching was life. He came to give life to men, and this teaching is emphasized by raising the dead to [life](#), especially in the case of [Lazarus](#) and His own [Resurrection](#). The [sacramental](#) teaching of the miracles is manifested in the miracle of [Cana](#) ([John 2](#)), in the cure of the paralytic, to show he had the power to forgive [sins](#) [and he used this power ([Matthew 9](#)) and gave it to the [Apostles](#) ([John 20:23](#))], in the multiplication of the loaves ([John 6](#)) and in raising the dead. Finally, the prophetic element of the fortunes of the [individual](#) and of the [Church](#) is shown in the miracles of stilling the tempest, of [Christ](#) on the waters, of the draught of fishes, of the didrachma and the barren fig tree. [Jesus](#) makes the miracle of [Lazarus](#) the type of the [General Resurrection](#), just as the [Apostles](#) take the [Resurrection of Christ](#) to signify the rising of the [soul](#) from the death of [sin](#) to the life of grace, and to be a pledge and [prophecy](#) of the victory over [sin](#) and death and of the [final resurrection](#) ([1 Thessalonians 4](#)).

(2) The miracles of [Christ](#) have an evidential value. This aspect naturally follows from the above considerations. In the first miracle at [Cana](#) He "manifested His [glory](#)", therefore the [disciples](#) "believed in Him" ([John 2:11](#)). [Jesus](#) constantly appealed to His "works" as evidences of His mission and His divinity. He declares that His miracles have greater evidential value than the testimony of [John the Baptist](#) ([John 5:36](#)); their [logical](#) and [theological](#) force as evidences is expressed by [Nicodemus](#) ([John 3:2](#)). And to the miracles [Jesus](#) adds the evidence of [prophecy](#) ([John 5:31](#)). Now their value as evidences for the people then living is found not only in the display of [omnipotence](#) in His redeeming mission but

also in the multitude of His works. Thus the unrecorded miracles had an evidential bearing on His mission. So we can see an evidential reason for the selection of the miracles as narrated in the [Gospels](#).

This selection was guided by a purpose to make clear the main events in [Christ's life](#) leading up to the Crucifixion and to show that certain definite miracles (e.g., the cure of the [lepers](#), the casting out of [demons](#) in a manner marvelously superior to the [exorcisms](#) of the [Jews](#), the Sabbatical miracles, the raising of [Lazarus](#)) [caused](#) the rulers of the [Synagogue](#) to conspire and put Him to death.

A second reason for the selection was the expressed purpose to [prove](#) that [Jesus](#) was the [Son of God](#) ([John 20:31](#)).

Thus, for us, who depend on the Gospel narratives, the evidential value of [Christ's](#) miracles comes from a comparatively small number related in detail, though of a most stupendous and clearly [supernatural](#) kind, some of which were performed almost in private and followed by the strictest injunctions not to publish them. In considering them as evidences in relation to us now living, we may add to them the constant reference to the multitude of miracles unrecorded in detail, their intimate connection with [our Lord's](#) teaching and [life](#), their relation to the [prophecies](#) of the [Old Testament](#), their own prophetic character as fulfilled in the development of His kingdom on earth.

Jesus' Exorcism for a Gentile Child - [An Atheist's Perspective](#) (See also: "The Faith of a Canaanite (i.e., Palestinian Gentile) Woman" (above) and Matthew 15:21-28)

The following quote, which is taken from an atheist's perspective, is something I can agree with and I think the

author, here, makes some very good and very important observations regarding the differences between Christ's healing miracles performed upon Jews (= all) and upon Gentiles (= only two), although I would disagree with his [article](#) regarding other points. Remember: Jesus said, "I was sent only to the lost sheep of the house of Israel" (Matthew 15:24).

"Jesus' fame is spreading beyond the Jewish population and on to outsiders — even beyond the borders of Galilee. Tyre and Sidon were located to the north of Galilee (in what was then the Province of Syria) and were two of the most important cities of the ancient Phoenecian empire. This was not a Jewish area, so why did Jesus travel here?

Perhaps he was attempting to find some private, anonymous time away from home but even there he couldn't be kept secret. This story involves a Greek (thus a Gentile rather than a Jew) and a woman from Syrophenicia (another name for Canaan, the region between Syria and Phoenicia) who hoped to get Jesus to perform an exorcism on her daughter. It's not clear whether she was from the region around Tyre and Sidon or from somewhere else.

Jesus' reaction here is odd and not entirely consistent with how Christians have traditionally portrayed him. Instead of immediately showing compassion and mercy towards her predicament, his first inclination is to send her away. Why? Because she isn't Jewish — Jesus even likens non-Jews to dogs who should not be fed before his 'children' (Jews) have had their fill.

It is interesting that Jesus' miraculous healing is done at a distance. When he heals Jews, he does so personally and by touching; when he heals Gentiles, he does it at a distance and without touching. This suggests an early tradition whereby Jews were given direct access to Je-

sus while he was alive, but Gentiles are given access to the risen Jesus who helps and heals without physical presence.” ~ Austin Cline

The Faith of a (Roman Gentile) Centurion

“When he [Jesus] entered Capernaum, a centurion came forward to him, appealing to him, ‘Lord, my servant is lying paralyzed at home, suffering terribly.’ And he said to him, ‘I will come and heal him.’ But the centurion replied, ‘Lord, I am not worthy to have you come under my roof, but only say the word, and my servant will be healed. For I too am a man under authority, with soldiers under me. And I say to one, ‘Go,’ and he goes, and to another, ‘Come,’ and he comes, and to my servant, ‘Do this,’ and he does it.’ When Jesus heard this, he marveled and said to those who followed him, ‘Truly, I tell you, with no one in Israel have I found such faith. I tell you, many will come from east and west and recline at table with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob in the kingdom of heaven, while the sons of the kingdom will be thrown into the outer darkness. In that place there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.’ And to the centurion Jesus said, ‘Go; let it be done for you as you have believed.’ And the servant was healed at that very moment” (Matthew 8:5-13).

Come to Me, and I Will Give You Rest

“At that time Jesus declared, ‘I thank you, Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that you have hidden these things from the wise and understanding and revealed them to little children; yes, Father, for such was your gracious will. All things have been handed over to me by my Father, and no one knows the Son except the Father, and no one knows the Father except the Son and anyone to whom the Son chooses to reveal him. Come to me, all who labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

Take my yoke upon you, and learn from me, for I am gentle and lowly in heart, and you will find rest for your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light” (Matthew 11:25-30).

The Sermon on the Mount

“Seeing the crowds, he went up on the mountain, and when he sat down, his disciples came to him.”

The Beatitudes

“And he opened his mouth and taught them, saying:

Blessed are the poor in spirit, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

Blessed are those who mourn, for they shall be comforted.

Blessed are the meek, for they shall inherit the earth.

Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness, for they shall be satisfied.

Blessed are the merciful, for they shall receive mercy.

Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see God.

Blessed are the peacemakers, for they shall be called sons of God.

Blessed are those who are persecuted for righteousness' sake, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

Blessed are you when others revile you and persecute you and utter all kinds of evil against you falsely on my account. Rejoice and be glad, for your reward is great in

heaven, for so they persecuted the prophets who were before you” (Matthew 5:1-12).

Love Your Enemies

“You have heard that it was said, ‘You shall love your neighbor and hate your enemy.’ But I say to you, Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you, so that you may be sons of your Father who is in heaven. For he makes his sun rise on the evil and on the good, and sends rain on the just and on the unjust. For if you love those who love you, what reward do you have? Do not even the tax collectors do the same? And if you greet only your brothers, what more are you doing than others? Do not even the Gentiles do the same? You therefore must be perfect, as your heavenly Father is perfect” (Matthew 5:43-48).

[The Sacrifice Lamb - Joel Chernoff](#)

Jesus - The Resurrection and the Life

According to the Gospel of Saint Luke (7:12-17), he [Jesus] drew near to the gate of the town [Nain], and behold, a man who had died was being carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow, and a considerable crowd from the town was with her. And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her and said to her, "Do not weep." Then he came up and touched the bier, and the bearers stood still. And he said, "Young man, I say to you, arise." And the dead man sat up and began to speak, and Jesus gave him to his mother. Fear seized them all, and they glorified God, saying, "A great prophet has arisen among us!" and "God has visited his people!" And this report about him spread through the whole of Judea and all the surrounding country.

In Mark's Gospel (5:22-43), a man named Jairus, one of the rulers of the synagogue, seeing Jesus, falls at his feet and implores him, saying, "My little daughter is at the point of death. Come and lay your hands on her, so that she may be made well and live." And he went with him . . . There came from the ruler's house some who said, "Your daughter is dead. Why trouble the Teacher any further?" But overhearing what they said, Jesus said to the ruler of the synagogue, "Do not fear, only believe." And he allowed no one to follow him except Peter and James and John the brother of James. They came to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and Jesus saw a commotion, people weeping and wailing loudly. And when he had entered, he said to them, "Why are you making a commotion and weeping? The child is not dead but sleeping." And they laughed at him. But he put them all outside and took the child's father and mother and those who were with him and went in where the child was. Taking her by the hand he said to her, "Talitha

cumi,” which means, “Little girl, I say to you, arise.” And immediately the girl got up and began walking (for she was twelve years of age), and they were immediately overcome with amazement. And he strictly charged them that no one should know this, and told them to give her something to eat.

The Gospel of John (chapter 11) tells us that a certain man was ill, Lazarus of Bethany, the village of Mary and her sister Martha. It was Mary who anointed the Lord with ointment and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was ill. So the sisters sent to him, saying, “Lord, he whom you love is ill.” But when Jesus heard it he said, “This illness does not lead to death. It is for the glory of God, so that the Son of God may be glorified through it.”

Now Jesus loved Martha and her sister and Lazarus. So, when he heard that Lazarus was ill, he stayed two days longer in the place where he was. Then after this he said to the disciples, “Let us go to Judea again.” The disciples said to him, “Rabbi, the Jews were just now seeking to stone you, and are you going there again?” Jesus answered, “Are there not twelve hours in the day? If anyone walks in the day, he does not stumble, because he sees the light of this world. But if anyone walks in the night, he stumbles, because the light is not in him.” After saying these things, he said to them, “Our friend Lazarus has fallen asleep, but I go to awaken him.” The disciples said to him, “Lord, if he has fallen asleep, he will recover.” Now Jesus had spoken of his death, but they thought that he meant taking rest in sleep. Then Jesus told them plainly, “Lazarus has died, and for your sake I am glad that I was not there, so that you may believe. But let us go to him.” So Thomas, called the Twin, said to his fellow disciples, “Let us also go, that we may die with him.”

Now when Jesus came, he found that Lazarus had already been in the tomb four days. Bethany was near Jerusalem, about two miles off, and many of the Jews had come to Martha and Mary to console them concerning their brother. So when Martha heard that Jesus was coming, she went and met him, but Mary remained seated in the house. Martha said to Jesus, "Lord, if you had been here, my brother would not have died. But even now I know that whatever you ask from God, God will give you." Jesus said to her, "Your brother will rise again." Martha said to him, "I know that he will rise again in the resurrection on the last day." Jesus said to her, "I am the resurrection and the life. Whoever believes in me, though he die, yet shall he live, and everyone who lives and believes in me shall never die. Do you believe this?" She said to him, "Yes, Lord; I believe that you are the Christ, the Son of God, who is coming into the world."

When she had said this, she went and called her sister Mary, saying in private, "The Teacher is here and is calling for you." And when she heard it, she rose quickly and went to him. Now Jesus had not yet come into the village, but was still in the place where Martha had met him. When the Jews who were with her in the house, consoling her, saw Mary rise quickly and go out, they followed her, supposing that she was going to the tomb to weep there. Now when Mary came to where Jesus was and saw him, she fell at his feet, saying to him, "Lord, if you had been here, my brother would not have died." When Jesus saw her weeping, and the Jews who had come with her also weeping, he was deeply moved in his spirit and greatly troubled. And he said, "Where have you laid him?" They said to him, "Lord, come and see." Jesus wept. So the Jews said, "See how he loved him!" But some of them said, "Could not he who opened the eyes of the blind man also have kept this man from dying?"

Then Jesus, deeply moved again, came to the tomb. It was a cave, and a stone lay against it. Jesus said, "Take away the stone." Martha, the sister of the dead man, said to him, "Lord, by this time there will be an odor, for he has been dead four days." Jesus said to her, "Did I not tell you that if you believed you would see the glory of God?" So they took away the stone. And Jesus lifted up his eyes and said, "Father, I thank you that you have heard me. I knew that you always hear me, but I said this on account of the people standing around, that they may believe that you sent me." When he had said these things, he cried out with a loud voice, "Lazarus, come out." The man who had died came out, his hands and feet bound with linen strips, and his face wrapped with a cloth. Jesus said to them, "Unbind him, and let him go."

Many of the Jews therefore, who had come with Mary and had seen what he did, believed in him, but some of them went to the Pharisees and told them what Jesus had done. So the chief priests and the Pharisees gathered the Council and said, "What are we to do? For this man performs many signs. If we let him go on like this, everyone will believe in him, and the Romans will come and take away both our place and our nation." But one of them, Caiaphas, who was high priest that year, said to them, "You know nothing at all. Nor do you understand that it is better for you that one man should die for the people, not that the whole nation should perish." He did not say this of his own accord, but being high priest that year he prophesied that Jesus would die for the nation, and not for the nation only, but also to gather into one the children of God who are scattered abroad. So from that day on they made plans to put him to death.

Jesus therefore no longer walked openly among the Jews, but went from there to the region near the wilderness, to a town called Ephraim, and there he stayed with the disciples.

APPENDIX A

Philosophy and Plan of Action: The Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC

(c) 2011 A. J. MacDonald, Jr.

"The question, of course, is whether subjects shall be assumed to be dependent upon rulers, as children must be dependent upon their parents, or whether they shall be assumed to be responsible and self-governing." ~ George H. Sabine - From: [*A History of Political Theory*](#), Third Edition, by (Holt, Rinehart, Winston, Inc., 1937, 1950, 1961) pp. 72-73

Wisdom or Foolishness? Law or Chaos? Justice or Crime? Success or Failure? Truth or Lies? Jesus or Zionism? America or Israel? Peace or War? Life or Death? Birth or Abortion? Nurture or Depredation?

These are "either/or" questions. They can also be seen as societal problems which present us with a series of moral dilemmas. When seen as such these questions cannot have "both/and" answers or solutions. These questions must have just and proper moral answers, which can be either right or wrong but they can't be both. At least not according to any reasonable, workable, and universally applicable theory of justice. Some standard of justice exists within every society which is socially agreed upon, and at its best will have a transcendent, universal moral standard of right and wrong (or good and evil) that applies to everyone equally.

A key to our doing so will be our ability to identify what behaviors we think of as being evil within a society and why we think those behavior are evil. From there we can

simply work our way upwards toward what we believe should be lawfully permitted in our society and what behaviors we believe should not be lawfully permitted. Did someone's act help or hurt someone? Did someone's act violate someone or did it help to protect someone from being violated?

When we come to deciding upon what behavior within a society should be allowed and what behavior within a society should not be allowed, we should do as the Founders did with the US Constitution when they put limits upon the new federal government. The first ten amendments acknowledge certain social behaviors as inviolable human rights. It's best for us to begin by listing the prohibited behaviors as opposed listing the behaviors which are permitted, because our list will be much shorter and, more importantly, because the law, by nature, puts limits on behaviors, the law doesn't grant permissions, because the permission to do as we please, as free people, is presupposed and assumed, due to the fact that we are free by virtue of being human. We chose to belong to or remain within a society because we willingly accept and agree with the limitations the laws of this society place upon us as one of its members.

There are always two sides to every story. Likewise there are many possible solutions to every social problem we face in America, or so it seems. The question is which is the best solution for society? The political positions of both the far left and the far right can help us to see where we want to go as a society as well as where we don't want to go as a society. The extreme nature of both the far left and far right political positions indicate to us that neither the far left nor the far position can be totally correct and that a position somewhere in the middle, taking some ideas from the left and some ideas from the right is likely the best road for a society to take. Wisdom and justice is what we are seeking, and the wise and most just solution to a societal problem can come

from either the left or the right, depending upon what the particular problem may be.

Some things in life are "both/and" but some things in life are "either/or". For example, while driving on the interstate, one sees an exit ramp every few miles by which one can exist the interstate orderly and safely.

When seeing such an exit ramp one has a choice to make: one can choose either to exit the interstate by way of this particular ramp at this particular time or one can choose not to.

There is no third option; no both/and answer to this dilemma, which is exactly what one finds one's self in - a dilemma - every time one sees such a ramp while driving on an interstate highway. And it's the same way with moral social issues and the law: only one legal/sociopolitical can be the most just.

The Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC has one, simple goal: To attain the most justice possible in an imperfect world which can apply equally to all Americans; none of whom are perfect either. Although the goal is simple, the way in which this goal will be met is anything but simple. In fact the plan of action must be well thought-through and well-enacted if it is to be attained. And if the Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC doesn't attain a new beginning, a new era, of justice - as it can and should - it will be our fault and not the fault of the Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC plan of action. The overall plan, the legal/sociopolitical philosophy is good, as is the direct action protest technique, but if the American people will not participate in or support the Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC in large numbers it doesn't stand a chance, and neither does America, because, to date, I've seen no better concept, and the time to act is quickly running out.

As plans go, the Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC is a non-violent direct-action protest, meaning people - the

American People - will gather together non-violently (our right to freely assemble if done peacefully) to present our petition of grievances (i.e., problems) to the US government in Washington in order to have them properly addressed (or: solved). This petition of grievances is a long list of serious crimes that have been perpetrated by the US government. The American people have for many years attempted through proper channels to have these grievances addressed and they have not been, and probably never will be. For this reason the list has been posted on Scribd (June 11, 2011) as a legal notice to the US government that, at this point in time, since the government will not address our grievances, this legal notice gave the US government one year to turn this nation around and begin seeking to address these injustices (7/4/2011 - 7/4/2012) or the American People will. (See list [here.](#))

To help us begin to think-through some of the many issues which face America today, we will go through a list of seven (7) issues which are of concern to a majority of Americans, which are based upon polling data, that has been taken from a politically far left-wing anti-war organization "October - 2011 - Stop the Machine", which has organized a direct-action protest in Washington, D. C. set for for October 6, 2011.

Below are listed seven important issues where the majority Americans appear to agree with the far left-wing's political goals and sees the U.S. government as currently going in the opposite direction. I myself am not of the opinion that we should base our decisions upon polling data when it comes to determining what the best, most just solution to a societal problem might be but this list will serve our purposes here. The majority of the people can often be completely wrong regarding the most just solution to a social problem. (For polling data info see the October - 2011 - Stop The Machine website and the original article [here.](#))

Seven issues in America today that need to be addressed

- 1) Tax the rich and corporations
- 2) End the wars, bring the troops home, cut military spending
- 3) Protect the social safety net, strengthen Social Security and improved Medicare for all
- 4) End corporate welfare for oil companies and other big business interests
- 5) Transition to a clean energy economy, reverse environmental degradation
- 6) Protect worker rights including collective bargaining, create jobs and raise wages
- 7) Get money out of politics

In order to contrast these seven issues from the political left with the political right's position regarding these same issues, I will speak for the right. Now let's see where the political right in America would "take issue" with several (most) of these (seven) left-wing issues in America:

The Response of the Political Far Right

We are against especially, disproportionately, and punitively taxing the rich. Taxation should be fair and balanced for all Americans.

We do not support ending the wars. Most people on the right, especially the Tea Party folks, believe that America's ongoing wars are necessary and are keeping us safe from the dire threat of Islamofacist terrorism.

We believe the social safety net is a large part of the problem with America today, it's not the solution. The social safety net was never the proper solution to our social economic problems to begin with and should be done away with altogether or drastically scaled back.

We believe corporate welfare is just as wrong as private welfare. We believe corporations need less regulation not more.

We believe the transition to cleaner energy is based upon the man-made global warming hoax and is simply a way for internationalist organizations to constrain America by forcing us to give up our sovereignty to these organizations through green initiatives such as the Global Carbon Tax.

We believe workers should have the right to work anywhere and for anyone they might choose (the so-called: "right to work") and that businesses should not be constrained - either by unions or by governments - as to how they should act toward their employees.

We believe that getting money out of politics is a good idea whose time has come.

These problems facing America today seem, because of our polarized political climate, unsolvable; as does every other problem in America today. Especially when we view our social problems from the extremes of both the far right and the far left. The extremes of the left and right positions dominate our political debates today because America is searching - desperately - for a workable legal/sociopolitical philosophy.

America, as with our interstate off-ramp analogy (above), does NOT have the option of adopting two (left and right) legal/sociopolitical philosophies; America can only choose one. But this doesn't mean that either the right or the left must have the most just solutions to our societal

ills, because the truth is there are some just solutions from the right and there are some just solutions from the left. What we are seeking is not a political solution (left/right) but a just solution, and seeking to know what the most just solution to a problem is will depend upon how we can know what is wrong and how to know what is right. We need a legal/sociopolitical philosophy by which we can know which is the RIGHT WAY for America to go and which way is the WRONG WAY for America to go. When it comes to law and making law that prohibit behavior we need a legal philosophy that will work properly within our society to attain a more just society.

In a society we don't have the luxury of allowing everyone to act in any way they choose. We must create laws that prohibit certain behaviors. And when it comes to constructing just societies, which must be based upon a sound legal/sociopolitical philosophy, especially in a society with as diverse a population as America has, someone's ox is going to be gored. But we strive to protect this minority, whose ox has been gored, because this is what justice demands.

America today, with its extremely polarized political climate and its completely dysfunctional Washington government, is now completely adrift (legally and philosophically speaking). And it's this "being adrift" which has given rise, now, to the necessity of the Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC direct action protest - or something like it - as soon as possible (SOJ-2012-DC is set for 12 noon July 4, 2012).

How are Americans - the vast majority of Americans - ever to agree upon how these societal problems will best be solved? Because neither side, today, is at all happy about the current political situation in Washington where our politicians are incapable of doing anything, let alone doing what is best, or what is right, for America. The current political climate and the situation in Washington is

bad. Very bad. In fact, it couldn't be worse. It's so bad in fact that if the American People do not solve the current political dysfunction in Washington and in America the US military will solve it for us - their way, not ours: by replacing our civilian "leadership" in Washington with the US military's own people (i.e., coup d'etat).

Just because a military takeover of our federal government never has happened before doesn't mean it can't happen now, and soon. Things in America - and in Washington especially - have gotten this bad and a military takeover of government can happen here, just as it happens elsewhere in the world wherever the civilian government has lost control of a nation because the government is no longer perceived as being able to do anything to solve the nation's societal problems. A complete lack of confidence in a national government's ability to deal with a nation's problem creates a leadership and control vacuum which the military will fill if necessary, because there is no other force powerful enough to take control from the failed national government.

We can be sure that a military coup d'etat will happen here, too, if we - the People - fail to rise to the occasion by becoming a well organized force for real change. By doing our civic duty in ABOLISHING and REPLACING our current, failed, national government, before the military does it for us. Without an organized civilian group ready and well prepared to replace the current government in Washington, soon, the US military will.

Our duty, as outlined for us by the Founders in the Declaration of Independence, is for us to abolish our despotic and dysfunctional federal government and institute a good, functional federal government in its place, so that we - the People - might live in safety and happiness.

All political ideologies have a philosophical basis and it's our job, as educated, involved citizens, to discover what

legal/sociopolitical philosophies undergird those of both the political left and the political right in America. Until we do so we will never fully understand the problems we face as expressed by both the left or the right or the solutions that are proposed to solve them. Problem are identified and solutions proposed and enacted based upon legal/sociopolitical philosophies, which are espoused by both the left and the right in American politics today, and we need to know why the left and right take their particular political stances as they do.

The Declaration of Independence states “[t]hat whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the Right of the People to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new Government, laying its foundation on such principles and organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their Safety and Happiness.”

The Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC is a way of organizing and fulfilling the America people's present need for new government as outlined for us by the Founders of America. There has never before been a time in the history of America, except for the Civil War, when America was so divided politically and the federal government so dysfunctional. Not since that time, 150 years ago, have we so desperately needed the advice and wisdom of America's Founders who, before they authored the US Constitution, wrote the words found in America's Declaration of Independence. And it's time, now, for the American People to rise to this historic occasion.

The first and most important legal/sociopolitical philosophical decision we need to make is this: is the legal/sociopolitical philosophy found in The Declaration of Independence still the best legal/sociopolitical philosophy for us to use today? In 1776, it was; and the Founders knew this. The legal/sociopolitical philosophy the Foun-

ders decided upon was: natural law, as outlined for us in the Declaration of Independence, which says:

"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness." (See [here](#))

This one, well-known, simple statement from the Declaration of Independence reveals the natural law basis of the Declaration.

Like the Founders of America, the Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King also thought the legal/sociopolitical philosophy of natural law basis found in Declaration of Independence was a solid foundation for America. King once famously said as much, in public, in his "I have a Dream" speech, which was given at the Lincoln Memorial in 1963:

"I have a dream that one day this nation will rise up and live out the true meaning of its creed: "We hold these truths to be self-evident: that all men are created equal."

Dr. King, here, was holding America's feet to the fires of its natural law basis, it's creed, which he recognized in the Declaration of Independence. In fact, Dr. King based his civil rights movement upon natural law, and the fact that America, because of its natural law legal/sociopolitical philosophy, had, in 1963, the moral obligation to live-up to the words of its creed: that all people are created equally by God. King's movement called America to account, which eventually brought about the end of America's unjust practice of racial segregation.

Today, the far left in America considers all God-talk to be out. God-talk is the realm of religious fanaticism and is heard from those who want to turn America into a theocracy. But this presents those on the political left with a serious dilemma: the Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., a

great man, whom those on the left greatly admire for leading the greatest and most successful social justice movement in American history, which liberated millions of minority Americans from the indignities of racial segregation, also talked A LOT of God-talk. Dr. King spoke often about his respect for and his admiration of natural law, which he saw in America's Declaration of Independence. Dr. King spoke of his admiration of the Declaration of Independence, the US Constitution, his love for America, his love for Jesus, his love for his fellow man, and of the obligation he felt, as a Christian, to declare the truth of the Gospels.

Those on the political left in America today think of themselves as the rightful heirs of Dr. King's social justice legacy but most Americans on the far left today reject Dr. King's choice of natural law philosophy, which is the same philosophy found in the Declaration of Independence. Those on the far left don't approve of the very legal/sociopolitical philosophy that Dr. King was wise enough to base his civil rights movement upon: natural law. For those on the far left, is this a wise position for them to take, or is this a foolish position? Unfortunately, those on the far left in America hate natural law, the Declaration of Independence, the US Constitution, Jesus, religion, morality, and all talk of universal moral law, which is foolish. Dr. King was a wise man; he was no fool.

Dr. King once wrote, from jail, words which no one on the far left in America today would consider to be wise or intelligent words. Such words, today, would be dismissed by those on the far left as the God-talk of a religious fanatic bent on turning America into a theocracy:

"A just law is a man-made code that squares with the moral law or the law of God. An unjust law is a code that is out of harmony with the moral law. To put it in the terms of St. Thomas Aquinas: An unjust law is a human

law that is not rooted in eternal law and natural law. Any law that uplifts human personality is just. Any law that degrades human personality is unjust. All segregation statutes are unjust because segregation distort the soul and damages the personality. It gives the segregator a false sense of superiority and the segregated a false sense of inferiority.”

This statement, by Dr. King, reveals the natural law basis of his civil rights movement.

Those on the political right in America, especially those on the far right, would agree with the words of Dr. King, here, although few of them would fully understand the philosophical depths to which King was going when he penned those words from his jail cell in Birmingham, Alabama. However, those on the far right today in America are in fact the rightful political heirs of those on the far right who vehemently resisted Dr. King’s social justice movement. Like many libertarian politicians on the far right today (e.g., Ron and Rand Paul) many people during the sixties wanted businesses to continue have the right to discriminate against black Americans and continue the enforcement of segregation laws, which Dr. King saw as unjust.

This is the dilemma the folks on the far right in America today face in confronting Dr. King: would they have supported him in his quest to abolish unjust segregation laws? Or would they have supported the rights of businesses over the rights peoples and thought places of business should be segregated?

It’s my opinion that most people - on the far left or the far right - are unable, intellectually, to understand - let alone appreciate the full significance of - the statement quoted above, made by Dr. King, regarding the difference between just and unjust laws and how it is that we can determine whether or not a law is just or unjust and why we

have a duty to disobey unjust laws. And until the majority of American on both the left and the right DO understand AND appreciate - at the philosophical level - Dr. King's statement regarding just and unjust laws, we will remain unable to solve our nation's many problems justly. America will continue on its present, destructive course, guided, as it now is - and has been for many years - by positive, rather than natural, law.

Unlike [natural law](#), which gives us a God/nature-based transcendent moral standard that applies universally to all peoples everywhere, positive law is a human-centered, imminent, amoral, shape-shifting "standard" that only applies to some people, in some places, some of the time. Natural law is God-based, whereas [positive law](#) is man-made. Dr. King, in his statement quoted above, differentiates between man-made laws and natural, moral laws: all man-made laws must line up with natural moral law in order to be valid (just). Positive law reverses this position: man-made laws are the only laws that exist. There is no universal, natural, moral law for positive law to line up with. (See more on natural law, positive law, and the common good of society here.)

The Summer of Justice believes Dr. King and the Declaration of Independence are correct: there does exist a universal moral law and all peoples have been created and endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights. Positive law tells us the rights we have are man-made and are given to us by our government, which can also take them away. The Declaration of Independence states that our Creator endows us with rights that no government can ever legitimately take away, because they are based upon the eternal, moral law of nature and nature's God:

"When in the Course of human events, it becomes necessary for one people to dissolve the political bands which have connected them with another, and to assume

among the powers of the earth, the separate and equal station to which the Laws of Nature and of Nature's God entitle them, a decent respect to the opinions of mankind requires that they should declare the causes which impel them to the separation. We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed, --That whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the Right of the People to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new Government, laying its foundation on such principles and organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their Safety and Happiness."

See:

http://www.archives.gov/exhibits/charters/declaration_transcript.html

We can see by reading the Declaration of Independence, the Founders of America were wise men, because they chose the best possible legal/sociopolitical philosophy for the foundation of America: God and natural law, which was good enough for them, for Dr. King, and for the Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC too.

"Laws of Nature", "Nature's God", "Creator", "Rights", "People", "Life", "Liberty", "Happiness", "Government", "Safety", "Men", "Form", "Self-Evident", "Unalienable", "Alter", "Abolish", "Destructive", "Ends", "Powers", "Equal", "Just", "Secure", "Consent"...

All of these words, which are found in the text above, taken from the Declaration of Independence, are very problematic today. Are they not? Language, in philosophy, has, in our day, become a primary focus of philoso-

phers, but for the Founders, in 1776, language had not yet become the primary focus of philosophy, especially political philosophy.

To the Founders, at the very height of the Enlightenment, words simply meant what they said, a fact that, to them, was plainly evident to all peoples everywhere. But in our day, in the postmodern era, which is the very antithesis of the Enlightenment, words can mean whatever someone wants them to mean, regardless of the author's intentions. A poem about a tree, today, can be interpreted to mean anything from a simple poem about a tree (the poem interpreted using original intention theory) to the poem's being, in reality (and unknown to the author/poet), a patriarchally motivated discourse that reinforces institutionalized misogynistic hatred by using oppressive and invasive phallic imagery (i.e., the tree) that re-images (poetically and anagogically) the supposed "divine right" men have to continually oppress and subjugate women (the poem interpreted using a feminist hermeneutic of suspicion). People today have the same diverse interpretations of the US Constitution, which is why America is such a mess. The US Constitution was not open to interpretation when the Founders wrote it, it meant, every clearly, in the simplest sense, exactly what it said. Today we would call this the original intent of the author, which is the best theory by which to properly understand and interpret the document.

When it come to law, crime, and society, words are very important; as is finding a legal/sociopolitical philosophy upon which to base our laws. One that works for a large and very diverse population. "Words" and "practical value" are of utmost importance when constructing a society and when writing its laws. Especially when one is doing so from the ground up, as the Founders were doing in America in the 18th century.

The question we are faced with today, as alluded to above, is: does America still have a workable legal/sociopolitical philosophy (i.e., natural law)? Or is America in need of a completely new legal/sociopolitical philosophy (i.e., positive law)? If the answer to the second question is "Yes" then we Americans need to outline this new philosophy and we need to rid ourselves of all vestiges of the old (outdated) philosophy. We need to remove the Declaration of Independence from the National Archives, remove the scene of the Founders signing of the Declaration of Independence from the reverse side of the \$2 bill, and destroy all evidence that the Declaration of Independence and the Founders preference for natural law ever existed in America.

The Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC is of the opinion that both the Founders and Dr. King were correct: natural law is the best legal/sociopolitical philosophy upon which to construct a society such as ours. We need not abandon America's legal and sociopolitical foundation in order to chart a new course into even more uncertain waters than we've gotten ourselves into now, due to America's unofficial rejection of natural law.

Unlike with the signing of the Declaration of Independence, which was done openly and in public, America's rejection of natural law was done by stealth and in secret. If America wants to officially and publicly be a positive law-based society then we should get rid of the Declaration of Independence and openly and publicly repudiate its legal/sociopolitical theory (i.e., natural law) and we should officially make a scoundrel - instead of a hero - out of Dr. King.

In order for us to flesh-out the differences between the political right and the political left in America today we will examine 15 major sectors of society wherein we are currently dealing with various problems for which both the left and the right are offering very different solutions.

The politically left-wing (LEFT) concern is listed first, and is taken from the website belonging to "October - 2011 - Stop The Machine", and the politically right-wing (RIGHT) positions regarding these 15 problems and solutions are written by me (A. J. MacDonald, Jr.) although I am not always on right-wing side of many issues. As an American who believes first and foremost in individual liberty and freedom, I do lean more to the right than I do to the left, but, depending on the issue, I will lean in whichever direction the scales of justice need to go in order for us to achieve a more just and more distinctly American solution, which is based upon the American ideals of liberty, freedom, and equal justice for all. Finally, the position of the Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC (SOJDC) will be listed third, also written by me, being what I think is the best solution possible according to American legal/sociopolitical philosophical tradition, which can be found in the Declaration of Independence: natural law.

As we are reading through the details of government policies (below), let's read, again, the quote (above) from George H. Sabine, which this article opened with, and let's ponder over what Sabine is telling us, in the form of two questions we can be asking ourselves as we read: 1) Do we want our federal government to treat us as dependent children? 2) Do we want our federal government to treat us as responsible adults?

"The question, of course, is whether subjects shall be assumed to be dependent upon rulers, as children must be dependent upon their parents, or whether they shall be assumed to be responsible and self-governing." ~ George H. Sabine - From: [*A History of Political Theory, Third Edition*](#), by (Holt, Rinehart, Winston, Inc., 1937, 1950, 1961) pp. 72-73

15 Concerns From the Political Left About America and a Response from the Political Right in America - a.k.a: the "Tea Party"

1. Corporatism - LEFT: Firmly establish that money is not speech, corporations are not people, only people have Constitutional rights, end corporate influence over the political process, protect people and the environment from damage by corporations. RIGHT: Corporations must be free from most if not all government regulation. The free market is self-regulating. SOJDC: Corporations should be granted permission to operate by the federal government and this permission should be granted only when the corporation agrees to treat all peoples (e.g., customers, employees) with the equal dignity, rights, and respect that is granted to them by Nature and Nature's God, as outlined in the Declaration of Independence, and the corporation agrees to hire American workers. Also, the natural resources of America to belong to the people, not to private corporations for profit.

2. Wars and Militarism – LEFT: End wars and occupations, end private for-profit military contractors, reduce the national security state and end the weapons export industry. War crimes, crimes against humanity and crimes against peace must be addressed and those responsible held accountable under international law. RIGHT: The wars are keeping us safe from the threat of Islamofascist terrorism and must continue to be prosecuted, even if it means cutting spending in other areas (i.e., the social welfare safety net). SOJDC: The US Military, besides the National Guard and its training facilities, must be abolished, and all foreign wars abandoned, forever, because maintaining a standing army is an invitation to eventual control by a military-industrial complex, which is what we now have now in America, which was a danger the Founders specifically warned us to avoid (see [here](#)).

3. Human Rights – LEFT: End exploitation of people in the US and abroad, end discrimination in all forms, equal civil rights and due process for all people. RIGHT: America grants all people equal rights and justice under the law and America is taking the message of liberty, freedom, and equality to all oppressed peoples the world over and is currently liberating the oppressed peoples of Iraq, Afghanistan, and Libya in order to secure their freedom from oppressive Muslim regimes, which deny them their God-given liberties. SOJDC: As per natural law and the Declaration of Independence, all peoples are created equal and are endowed by their Creator with certain inalienable Rights and concomitant Obligations, amongst which are the Right to Life, Liberty, the pursuit of Happiness and the Obligation to grant to all peoples those same Human Rights and Dignities. Our goal being to seek the common [good of all](#).

4. Worker Rights and jobs – LEFT: All people have the right to safe, just and dignified working conditions, a sustainable living wage, paid leave and economic protection. RIGHT: Business should not be bound by any government regulations, including occupational health and safety issues. SOJDC: Businesses must maintain healthy and safe workplaces for all employees and must treat all peoples (e.g., employees, customers) with the dignity and respect to which they are entitled via natural law as per the Declaration of Independence, including, especially, fair and just wages.

5. Government – LEFT: All processes of the three branches of government should be accountable to international law, transparent and follow the rule of law, people have the right to participate in decisions which affect them. RIGHT: The US government needs to maintain its sovereignty over and above international law. The present form of the federal government need not be altered, because the American people are truly represented in the federal government by their elected representatives.

SOJDC: The current federal government, having become destructive of the American people's right to be safe and enjoy happiness has become evident to all, over time, due to its long train of abuses. The people reserve the right act upon the abolishment of said government and to institute new government in whatever form we see fit in order to insure that our rights, peace, and happiness are secured as per the Declaration of Independence. Economically, the federal government must institute both debt forgiveness and sound money, which would give us a clean slate and a fresh start, and must consider [distributism](#) as an appropriate economic theory whose time has come.

6. Elections – LEFT: All citizens 18 and older have the right to vote without barriers, all candidates have the right to be heard and to run and all votes should be counted. RIGHT: All Americans have the right to vote and for their vote to count. SOJDC: The entire election system must be abolished and completely rebuilt; it is corrupt through and through. Electronic voting machines cannot be trusted, because they are too easily manipulated; therefore people's votes today cannot and should not be considered to have been counted correctly. The election system is non-functional, which necessitates the Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC at this time, and we must form a more just and open election process.

7. Criminal justice and prisons – LEFT: End private for-profit prisons, adopt evidence-based drug policy, prisoners have the right to humane and just conditions with a focus on rehabilitation and reintegration into society. RIGHT: If you don't have the time don't do the crime. We support tough laws, "three strikes and you're out" laws, and capital punishment. SOJDC: The criminal justice system is broken and malfunctioning. The prohibitionist "War On Drugs" must end immediately, the legalization and proper government regulation, control, and taxation of currently illegal drugs, as we do with alcohol and to-

bacco now, which will take the place of the current (failed and criminal) “War On Drugs” thus liberating both the Mexican and American peoples from fear, murder, and corruption. (See the [Declaration of Independence](#) on the pursuit of happiness). For all nonviolent offenders we support restitution not institution, we do not support private prisons or capital punishment, and we will abolish the federal sentencing guidelines and return all sentencing decisions to federal judges.

8. Healthcare – LEFT: Create a national, universal and publicly financed comprehensive health system. RIGHT: Leave health care choices up to individuals. We do not support the current Medicaid and Medicare provision of the federal government and want them abolished or drastically reduced. SOJDC: All people should have health care and it’s the responsibility of both the federal government and the American people to see to it that they do. Those who cannot work or afford health care should and must be treated. First and foremost the responsibility for caring for such people is placed upon the American peoples themselves and their moral obligation to help their neighbors who are in need. Charity and volunteer work is preeminent. The federal government will maintain the current system as well as increasing the benefits thereof until a new system is devised, which is superior to the current system. Some people’s inability to work and incomprehensible health care costs may necessitate the continuance of the current but improved upon federal system for certain people. The improved federal government must be designed in such a way that it will not deter the American people from fulfilling their moral obligation to care for one another as the current federal system now does and which a universal federal health care system would only worsen rather than improve. A new mandatory service, in either the new National Guard or the new AmeriCorps services, would be able to provide lifetime healthcare provisions for all much as the VA does for service members today.

9. Education – LEFT: All people have the right to a high quality, publicly-funded and broad education from pre-school through vocational training or university. RIGHT: Education should be left up to the states and not the federal government. The US Department of Education should be closed. SOJDC: A child should never need to pay for a basic education, school supplies, or books. And education is first and foremost the responsibility of the family, or parent(s). The federal government does have a role in educating the American people and the US Department of Education will remain open but with a new focus upon educating all Americans of all ages and will no longer mandate educational requirements for the states, except for motor vehicle driver licensing (see under: “Transportation” below). The states have the right and the duty to manage, regulate, and raise monies for education, preferably at local levels. All US citizens upon graduation from high school and at the age of 18 should be required to serve America in some way wherein, for a limited period of time (2 years), they serve their fellow Americans in difficult places and situations while receiving money for college education. Much of this could be accomplished via service in the new National Guard and the Coast Guard, as well through organizations such as AmeriCorps, which is a domestic (US) version of the (overseas) Peace Corps. At the age of 18 the free ride is over. This will provide all who serve with lifetime health care as well as education. It’s time to serve our country, for a couple of year, grow up, then go to college with the money to do so. Too many Americans have been riding for free, without serving, for too long, it’s time for all Americans to step up and go to work and get America where it needs to be.

10. Housing – LEFT: All people have the right to affordable and safe housing. RIGHT: All people have the right to work and to buy or rent a home they can afford. SOJDC: People are at liberty to buy or rent a place in

which to dwell or not to do so. If, for whatever reason, a person or persons are without a home but require one the American people should - through charity and volunteerism - provide them with a place to live until they are able to maintain the home themselves. The current US federal government has no obligation to help the homeless, the American people do, but it will continue to regulate and oversee housing and issues regarding discrimination, as well as the landlord/illegal immigrant renter issue. SOJDC will continue this policy for the future until something superior is developed.

11. Environment – LEFT: Adopt policies which effectively create a carbon-free energy economy. RIGHT: We will not adopt policies which attempt to create a completely carbon-free energy economy. We will use both carbon-based and carbon-free energy solutions and we will respect the earth and attempts to be good conscientious stewards of it. SOJDC: All resources belong to the people of America, not to corporations. All natural resources will become state-owned and the people, rather than Big Oil and Big Coal, will receive the profit from the sale and use of these resources. SOJDC believes we must continually pursue a carbon-free economy while at the same time facing the reality that such an economy may be an ideal rather than a practically attainable goal. We will also STOP using nuclear energy (and weapons). The SOJDC seeks a renewed sense of awe and respect for nature and for the earth, which is our home, because we are required by natural law to be good caretakers of the earth.

12. Finance and the economy – LEFT: End policies which foster a wealth divide and move to a localized and democratic financial system, reform taxes so that they are progressive and provide goods, monetary gain and services for the people. RIGHT: Abolish the IRS and the punitive progressive income tax. Create a tax system that is fair for all, regardless of income. SOJDC: Abolish

the IRS and all federal income taxes on wage and salary earners. Federal tax revenues will be raised through import/export/excise taxes as well as tariff/trade taxes. The federal government will only tax the incomes of individuals and corporations engaged in business for profit. These business profits will be taxed equally and fairly at a flat rate that shall never exceed 9.99%.

13. Media – LEFT: Airwaves and the internet are public goods, require that media be honest, accurate and accountable to the people. RIGHT: The media is overwhelmingly liberal and socialistic. Businesses own the telecommunications systems that the internet runs on and should be allowed to do as they see fit with their own property. SOJDC: The media is almost totally controlled by Israeli-friendly interests and these (major and minor) media outlets should be abolished. An enemy of America begins taking control of Washington by first gaining control of the media so that the enemies misdeeds in Washington are not exposed to the public, nor are the misdeeds of the Washington politicians exposed, which the enemy has compromised and corrupted. Media is the so-called “Fourth Estate” of government, because good investigative journalism, like sunshine, is the best political disinfectant. An open and free media/press will be greatly needed in order for the American people to know what Washington is up to, especially when it’s up to no good. The failure to have done so in the past is the main reason for the predicament we are now in.

14. Food and water – LEFT: Create systems that protect the land and water, create local and sustainable food networks and practices. RIGHT: Protect our food and water supplies with minimal state government regulation. No federal government regulations on food and water supplies, which are owned and operated by business and industry. SOJDC: Our food and water supplies are more critical to life than anything else. We should create better systems of control and state government regula-

tion of public food and water supplies. The federal government, especially the Food and Drug Administration, must be completely reorganized so as to properly respect the limited role of the new federal government, but it will continue to play a role in food and water supplies and the regulation thereof until we have developed a much better approach than we have now.

15. Transportation – LEFT: Provide affordable, clean and convenient public transportation and safe spaces for pedestrian and non-automobile travel. RIGHT: Allow the states more control over public and private transportation and allow the federal government less control and regulation of transportation. SOJDC: Transportation is crucial to life in the modern world and our nations highways are the deadliest places most Americans will ever find themselves. The highway is also the place in which many American are very likely to die or be seriously injured. We lose over 40,000 loved ones to preventable highways accidents every year in America and this is over 40,000 lives too many! There is no excuse for: 1) The incompetence of millions of supposedly state licensed “drivers” whose incompetence leads to such accidents. 2) The present deteriorated and neglected conditions of our nations highways, roads, bridges, and tunnels. Effective as soon as possible, due to the grave and immediate danger of all American loosing both life and limb on Americas highways, all motor vehicle driver licensing will be taken over by a newly revamped and reinvigorated US Department of Transportation (USDOT). The USDOT will also be taking complete control of the design, construction, maintenance, and repair of all US and Interstate highways. There will be no more federal highway funding to the states. Public transportation, although regulated by the federal government, is a state and local government matter, except in Washington, D. C. Public transportation in the federal city should be free for everyone and its use greatly encouraged.

Conclusion

As we have seen, America has one, and only one, choice to make regarding legal/sociopolitical philosophies: natural law or positive law. There is no third option.

America has gotten away from its natural law foundations, which has been the foundation of western civilization and jurisprudence for well over 2,000 years.

As we have seen, America's natural law foundations are most evident in its Declaration of Independence.

"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness."

Legal theorists in America today reject natural law, as do the Washington politicians; preferring to assert the authority of positive law alone. But positive law, which is simply the legal decisions of a legislature or a court, must, according to natural law theory, live up to natural law. Positive law cannot function properly in isolation from the context of natural law.

As Dr. King pointed out, many [years ago](#), quoting St. Augustine, "[an unjust law](#) is no law at all." A positive law that violates the natural law and the moral laws of the universe is no law at all. Positive law—the laws passed by legislatures and decided by court decisions—must uphold natural law in order to be valid.

America, especially Washington D. C., intentionally [resembles](#)—politically, governmentally, judicially, and even architecturally—the ancient Roman Empire, because Roman political theory, which was based upon natural

law, was deemed the best political model upon which to base the young nation of the New World.

“[N]one of the [Roman] lawyers doubted that there is a higher law than the enactments of any particular state. Like [Cicero](#), they conceived of the law as ultimately rational, universal, unchangeable, and divine, at least in respect to the main principles of right and justice. The Roman Law, like the English common law, was only in small part a product of legislation. Hence the presumption was never made that law expresses nothing but the will of a competent legislative body, which is an idea of quite recent origin. It was assumed that ‘nature’ sets certain norms which the positive law must live up to as best it can and that, as Cicero had believed, an ‘unlawful’ statute simply is not law. Throughout the whole of the Middle Ages and well down into modern times the existence and the validity of such a higher law were taken for granted.” (George H. Sabine: [A History of Political Theory](#), pp. 169-170)

Law is not—or should not be—simply the bare expression of the will of any legislative or judicial body.

The Roman conception of natural law paralleled the rise of Christianity but was never dependent upon it. The American conception of natural law entails neither the acceptance nor the endorsement of Christianity and is more closely related to Cicero’s conception of natural law (see quote taken from Sabine above).

“It should be noted that these [natural law-based] reforms in the Roman Law, though they were completed after the beginning of the Christian era, were not due to Christianity.” (ibid, p. 171)

In these postmodern times it might seem unfathomable, intellectually, to argue for America’s return to its natural law foundations. But the only alternative we have to natural law is, as I said above: the will to power.

Two books are very helpful in explaining how natural law theory is applicable to people of all religious faiths or of no religious faith at all; therefore natural law theory is ideal for use as an American legal/sociopolitical philosophy. The first book is [*The Seven Deadly Sins*](#), by Solomon Schimmel; the second, which can be read online, is [*The Abolition of Man*](#), by C. S. Lewis.

The new federal government should both of these books to every American household.

The will to power is America's current legal and philosophical foundation, which is why America's legal and political system is currently broken. There's an old and very true saying: "If it ain't broke, don't fix it." Likewise, it stands to reason that "If it IS broke, then FIX IT!"

America is broken because we have abandoned her natural law foundation.

Dr. King's civil rights movement would be rejected today on the grounds that he had no right to assert his personal belief in natural law as an eternal, inviolable, and transcendent standard to which all positive legislation must do its best to live up to and to which all Americans must be held. Dr. King would be accused of asserting his personal will and interpretation over against the wills and interpretation of other Americans who disagreed with him.

His movement, today, would degenerate into a battle of wills and a battle of powers; but the will to power is a dead-end street. Although it's often said that "we can't turn back the clock" we can, if we're trying to get somewhere—like toward a more just society—get America back on the right track if we've gotten ourselves on a wrong track.

The will to power is a wrong track for America to be on. And the will to power is nothing new either. It's not some new, postmodern philosophical development; it's simply the same old personal, [Sophistic](#) interpretation of justice that Socrates and the Roman lawyers—[rejected centuries ago](#).

Although the will to power might be a valid, even if wrong, [philosophical position](#) to take, it simply does not work in the day to day dealings of peoples who are living in a society that seeks to promote the common good of all. The will to power is, in fact, contrary to social [harmony](#).

Is it any wonder then that America is adrift today? By casting off the legal anchor of natural law America has crashed upon the shoals of the will to power; and American is nigh unto being totally destroyed if we fail to return our great nation to the natural law foundation upon which it was built.

I've intentionally set forth the [natural law basis](#) of the Declaration of Independence and the Civil Rights Movement of the [Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr.](#) as exemplars of America's natural law foundation. And I've done so for two reasons: 1) because most people are simply unaware of the [natural law](#) basis of both the Declaration of Independence and Dr. King's civil rights movement; and 2) because anyone who chooses to reject either the Declaration of Independence or Dr. King's civil rights movement is simply committing social, political, and intellectual suicide (think [Rand Paul](#) here).

The ancient philosopher [Socrates](#) was unpopular with many people for one reason: he took people's philosophical positions to their logical (and often [absurd](#)) conclusions, which most people simply didn't enjoy facing. In his dialogue with Gorgias (recounted [for us](#) by [Plato](#)), Socrates took Gorgias' theory of justice to its logical and

absurd conclusion: that might makes right. Against Gorgias, Socrates believed that justice transcended human-kind, because it was eternal and divine.

In short, these two ancient understandings of justice are the same two theories of justice that we, today, have to build our society upon: natural law (i.e., justice is eternal and divine) and the will to power (i.e., might makes right).

As I've pointed out elsewhere [America was founded upon natural law](#) because it was thought to be the surest foundation upon which to build a society. Might makes right and the will to power might be interesting ([Sophistic](#)) positions to debate, but these understandings of justice—as something that is personally interpreted and power-based—simply do not work in a society that is attempting to build a just and harmonious society. In fact, they are contrary to it.

I've also pointed out (elsewhere) the logical and absurd conclusions of the will to power as demonstrated by the tawdry “[philosophy](#)” of [Michel Foucault](#), based as it was upon [Frederick Nietzsche](#)'s “enlightened” concept of the transcendence of such “weak-minded” categories as “good” and “evil” and its concomitant will to power “ethic”.

Concerning the dramatic contrast between the ethical theories of Dr. King and Frederick Nietzsche, the late Boston University professor Roger Shattuck has said, “A succinct and unflinching answer to Nietzsche arose out of Martin Luther King, Jr.'s resolve to protect the civil rights struggle from the forces of radical black violence. In ‘[Where Do We Go from Here](#)’ - his 1967 Presidential address to the Southern Christian Leadership Conference - King picks out as one of the great errors in history the interpretation of power and love as polar opposites

and the association of power with violence. King cut to the core of the matter with a no-nonsense simplification:

‘It was this misinterpretation that caused Nietzsche, who was a philosopher of the will to power, to reject the Christian concept of love. It was this same misinterpretation which induced Christian theologians to reject the [Nietzschean](#) philosophy of the will to power in the name of the Christian idea of love. Now, we’ve got to get this thing right. What is needed is a realization that power without love is reckless and abusive, and love without power is sentimental and anemic. Power at its best is love implementing the demands of justice.’ ([A Testament of Hope](#), p 247)

King was not just playing games with the words love and power. He was reaching back to a series of his own earlier readings (above all, in [Paul Tillich](#)) and writings and to his experience as intellectual and tactical leader of the civil rights movement. ‘To get this thing right’ meant to King an appeal to a long-mediated and carefully defined philosophic position: the philosophy of non-violence . . . These two prophets, Nietzsche and King, confront us with a continuing struggle between power and justice that no thinking person can responsibly turn away from” (Roger Shattuck, [Forbidden Knowledge: From Prometheus to Pornography](#), p. 303).

No thinking American citizen can responsibly turn away from our civic and moral obligation—our duty—to put our nation upon a proper course of justice.

The intention of the Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC is to return our great nation to its original legal, moral, and philosophical foundations, which are still sound, so that we can begin to establish peace and justice throughout America. Nonviolently. Nontraditionally. Powerfully.

The Declaration of Independence clearly states that the abolishment and reformation of government is legitimate only when, after a long train of abuses, it has become evident that government has shown itself to be intransigent and has by design reduced American citizens under absolute despotism. Our federal government today - and for over 50 years - has chosen to do evil rather than doing good, has sought injustice rather than justice, has put at risk rather than protected the peace and safety of all American citizens, has sought war rather than peace. We cannot continue to allow our corrupt, despotic, militaristic government to remain in power, because this government will only get worse, and it's getting worse by the day (at an increasingly exponential rate).

"Prudence, indeed, will dictate that Governments long established should not be changed for light and transient causes; and accordingly all experience hath shewn, that mankind are more disposed to suffer, while evils are sufferable, than to right themselves by abolishing the forms to which they are accustomed. But when a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same Object evinces a design to reduce them under absolute Despotism, it is their right, it is their duty, to throw off such Government, and to provide new Guards for their future security." (See paragraph [here](#).)

What America needs today are New Guards who will ensure the American people's future security.

It's now time to address, very briefly, the most divisive of all issues; and issue that has been the greatest "Natural Law v. Positive Law alone" (or [legal positivism](#)) issue America has faced since the Civil Rights Movement, which, as we've seen, was based upon natural law. This most divisive of all political issues is: *abortion on demand*.

Why has the issue of abortion become such a divisive, polarizing issue? Because the left, which is supposed to stand for human rights, supports, for the most part, a woman's right to choose to hire an abortionist, usually a man, and pay him to kill her child.

The right, which has no history of supporting the oppressed, as the left does, has picked up the human rights banner, which the left dropped (i.e., the banner of the smallest amongst us, the not-yet-born), and by doing so has managed to gather most all of the pro-lifers into its pro-business party. The left, which perceives the abortion issue as irrevocably tied to the women's rights, which it need not be, issue could easily become the true party of life and justice, thus transferring most all of the pro-lifers from the right into its own party, if the left would simply acknowledge the truth: abortion on demand is the intentional, violent destruction of an innocent human person. It is shameful and embarrassing that the left has not done so already.

Women have rights in our society. They have equal rights with men. But neither a man nor a woman has any right whatsoever to kill an unborn person. Some jealous, angry husbands will always seek out their cheating spouse's lover in order to kill him. But this doesn't mean that our federal government, or court, can legalize such killings. Likewise, women (and men) will always seek to be rid of their unborn children. But that doesn't mean that the state (meaning: the government) should legalize such killings. The US Supreme Court's decision in *Roe v. Wade* is a perfect example of a positive law (court decision) that does not live up to natural law; therefore it is an unjust law (legal decision).

What would Dr. King say . . . ? [*Can you imagine?*](#) What's happened to justice? [*Human rights cannot be in subjection to women's rights or to men's rights.*](#) These rights are unalienable, innate, inviolate, God-given. And this

was Dr. King's whole point, was it not? Equal rights for ALL people, as per natural law, as outlined in the [*Declaration of Independence*](#).

Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC says without reservation that all people - born and unborn - have the right to life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness as per natural law. By virtue of their humanity, all people have worth, dignity, and are entitled to respect. We are consistently prolife and we are striving to build a culture of life to replace our current culture of death.

No more wars, no more abortions, no more capital punishment, no more drug war and the murder, crime, and corruption that goes with it, no more euthanasia, no more raping of Mother Earth, no more economic bondage, no more loss of dignity through unemployment, no more support of Israel, no more dealings with the People's Republic of China and the lack of jobs that's gone with it, no more favoring corporations and big Wall Street banks at the expense of the People, etc ...

Wisdom or Foolishness? Law or Chaos? Justice or Crime? Success or Failure? Truth or Lies? Jesus or Zionism? America or Israel? Peace or War? Life or Death? Birth or Abortion? Nurture or Depredation?

The answers to all of the above questions, as you may have already guessed, is the first. We seek wisdom, law, and justice; we are not seeking foolishness, crime, and injustice, because we have far too much of this now, which is why America is sinking, fast.

If the left is wrong about abortion, which it is, the right is wrong about the wars and Zionism, which, so far, has resulted in the unjust deaths of far fewer people than abortion on demand has, but killing people by the millions unjustly is wrong just the same. Just as wrong. It's also wrong for Christians to support Israel. Not only be-

cause it's patently obvious for all to see that Israel is murderously oppressive regime, which slaughters innocent Palestinians in their own homes, schools, and hospitals, but also because Jesus, in the Bible, cursed and abandoned Israel, and Christians who follow Christ are supposed to be doing the same, but many (most?) are not.

What many on the left imagine to be an American Christian is a false image, of a false Christian. A person who cannot properly distinguish between evil behavior and good behavior, doesn't properly understand the Bible, especially the New Testament, and who isn't following the teaching of Christ is not a Christian, regardless of what such a person - or a whole church full of such persons - might profess to be.

No one hates Christianity, people only hate what they think is Christianity, because they haven't taken the time required to study Christianity, especially the New Testament, properly, and because they see people who profess to be Christians and are often dismayed by the behavior and political positions of so-called Christians who are not following Christ. A true Christian is a peace maker, not a war monger. A true Christian puts Jesus first, not the Jews and Israel. A true Christian believes everyone has equal rights and equal worth, and that all people are entitled to dignity and respect. A true Christian helps the poor, not the rich. A true Christian hates the sin, but loves the sinner. A true Christian violates unjust laws, she doesn't obey them.

Any American who wholeheartedly supports Israel and American support of Israel who also says they are a follower of Jesus Christ is not. Such people have been misled by having been taught an erroneous theology: [Dispensationalism](#), which is very popular with Evangelicals in America. Rather than being followers of Christ, such misled people are, in fact, traitors - both to the Church of

Jesus Christ and to America. Whether they believe this, like being told this, or not is irrelevant, because it's the truth and because this erroneous theology has led millions of Americans to support the state of Israel, which is the enemy both of Christ and America. As I said, such people's feelings regarding this are irrelevant, unless they feel moved to repent, which they should, because, upon examining themselves, they have found themselves to be, as I said: outside the Christian faith, which they are. Such "Christian Zionists" are more loyal to the Jews, Israel, and the Old Testament than they are to Christ, America, and the New Testament. A true American Christian is loyal to Christ and to his Church, to America, and to the New Testament, which illuminates the Old Testament. Christ said - 2,000 years ago - that the house of Israel, because of their rejection of the prophets, and especially, finally, himself, was forsaken and abandoned by God (see: Matthew 23:38).

"O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, the city that kills the prophets and stones those who are sent to it! How often would I have gathered your children together as a hen gathers her brood under her wings, and you would not! See, your house is left to you desolate. For I tell you, you will not see me again, until you say, 'Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord.'" Matthew 23: 37-39 (ESV)

If you find yourself a Christian who has been misled into supporting Israel due to an improper understanding of the Bible, here's a quick Bible study for you:

Jesus on Israel – Bible Study: Matthew 23:38

The context for Matthew 23:37-39 – [Matthew Chapter 23](#): Christ's "Seven Woes" to the Jewish Scribes and Pharisees: MT 23:37-39

The [English text](#) of MT 23:38

The [Greek text](#) of Matthew 23:38

[Greek-English Interlinear text](#) of Matthew 23:38

(The Greek word: [apheiétai](#), "desolate" or "[abandoned](#)", is found in the original Greek text of Matthew 23:38. The lexical entry for the word is: [aphiēmi](#); which is a form of the word: *aphiétai* used in Matthew 23:38)

Lexical entry for [aphiēmi](#)

Speaking of Israel and treason, the US military top brass are well aware of the fact that Israel (along with the US federal government) was behind the (obviously) state-sponsored terror attacks of September 11, 2001, and that Israel (along with the US federal government) blamed this attack (as they have before) on Israel's (not America's) enemies: the Muslims (and al Qaeda). This fact is 100% certain and, since the top brass know this truth about 9/11, you need to know this truth as well.

Please begin by reading the paper written by Col. [Alan Sobrosky](#), PhD, USMC (Ret.), which is circulating throughout the US Army War College, Headquarters Marine Corps, and the Pentagon, as well as by watching a video which presents a [brief](#) interview with Dr. Sobrosky (a longer interview can be found [here](#)).

To learn more [about](#) 9/11, as well as more about how Washington first went belly-up - over 30 years ago - and when the Washington politicians of both parties became, officially, traitors, long before their treasonous involvement with Israel and 9/11, please watch War By Deception, which [is a long \(3 hour\)](#) but excellent video presentation.

The Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC is concerned about justice and truth, which go hand-in-hand. The Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC is, therefore, a part of the larger 9/11

Truth Movement, which is an intellectual, scientific, and evidentiary based movement; not a gaggle of moronic conspiracy cranks. If you doubt this, I suggest you begin doing your homework by studying the facts about 9/11, beginning with History Commons and the [three books about 9/11](#) written by Emmy Award winning investigative journalist Peter Lance.

There are [many 9/11 truth](#) groups, especially groups of various professionals concerned about the truth (and justice) of 9/11: [9/11 Truth](#), [Architects and Engineers for 9/11 Truth](#), [Pilots for 9/11 Truth](#), [Firefighters for 9/11 Truth](#), [Lawyers for 9/11 Truth](#), [Patriots for 9/11 Truth](#), and [many, many more](#).

The Summer of Justice - 2012 - DC is set for July 4, 2012 and is a nonviolent, constitutional gathering wherein the American People will present their list of (unaddressed) grievances to the US federal government, and will, by taking direct action, abolish the current despotic government in Washington, D. C. and institute new - just and honorable - government in its place. Detailed organizational plans are now being prepared concerning what, exactly, everyone in Washington - and everyone in America - should expect upon the completion of this action. Everyone in America, especially those employed by the federal government, will know, long before July 4, 2012, exactly what will be happening, what is changing, and what will be more or less staying the same.

Washington will employ far less people in the new federal government, especially white-collar workers, but Washington will also be hiring many thousands of new blue-collar workers, who know how to solve problems quickly and who know how to work hard. Everyone in America who currently receives an income supplement from the federal government will still be getting their checks in the mail, or via direct deposit, as always, except that a temporary working group will be giving these

people a 20% cost of living increase, since they need it and since they haven't been getting it as they should have been. The wars will be ending immediately and the transitional government will begin the immediate the withdrawal of all US Military forces from foreign soil. In the war theaters we expect to encounter little if any resistance during the withdrawal and withdrawal from these area must be accomplished immediately; therefore the transitional council will be asking commercial carriers of all kinds to help fly these troops home immediately.

As I said, the details concerning these and many other important issues have been and are being written-out in detail and instructions will be given to all concerned. The transitional team will be a temporary leadership group which will consist of some already elected and nominated federal officials as well as civilians from many professions, all of whom who have the wisdom, knowledge, and fortitude necessary for the task. This council will serve as temporary government while the new government is being decided upon and formed. We are forming alliances now with the police and the military as we seek their support of this peace and justice action.

For more details, please see:

[SUMMER OF JUSTICE - 2012 - DC](#)

Beginning July 4, 2012 Noon at the Martin Luther King, Jr. Memorial in Washington, D. C.

"In loving memory of JFK, MLK, RFK: American Martyrs for Justice"

(A downloadable, printable, trifold (black and white pdf) brochure is available [here](#).)

APPENDIX B

Treason and Sedition in US Federal Law - A People's Guide

The following may help to clarify your understanding of treason and sedition under US federal law.

I am very familiar with federal law (i.e., the US Code), having violated federal law before (e.g., Title 18, U.S.C., Section 248), and I always like to keep-abreast of the fed's latest definition of the words: "treason" and "sedition".

As men who were both treasonous and seditious (against England) the Founder's also made certain that NO ONE IN AMERICA EVER BE ALLOWED TO DO WHAT THE FOUNDERS THEMSELVES HAD DONE: THROW OFF A TYRANNICAL, OPPRESSIVE, AND MURDEROUS GOVERNMENT!

Well, [WE aim to do just THAT](#). Non-violently, of course. WE DARE THE FEDS TO [FIRE THE FIRST SHOTS AT NONVIOLENT PROTESTERS](#) IN AMERICA WHO BELIEVE IN THE PEOPLE'S RIGHT TO THROW OFF BAD GOVERNMENT AND INSTITUTE A GOOD GOVERNMENT IN ITS PLACE SO THAT WE MIGHT LIVE IN PEACE AND SAFETY!

"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness. — That to secure these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed, — That whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the Right of the

People to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new Government, laying its foundation on such principles and organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their Safety and Happiness."

A CLEAR AND PRESENT DANGER

A "Clear and Present Danger"

After the terrorist attacks in New York and Washington, Americans pulled together. But Americans still speak out voicing many different opinions. The First Amendment of the U.S. Constitution guarantees freedom of speech. And most Americans support the idea of free speech. But since the First Amendment became part of the Constitution in 1791, American citizens have sometimes gotten into trouble with the government for speaking out. This has happened when a speaker was considered "too unpatriotic," "too radical," or "too dangerous."

Who should have freedom of speech? Should it apply only to those who voice opinions most people agree with? Or, should it be for everyone, even for those who hold opinions that most Americans hate?

Also, what does freedom of speech really mean? Does it mean that someone should be able to say whatever he or she wants at any time or place? Or, should speech sometimes be limited by the law?

Sedition Act of 1798

Just a few years after the First Amendment was added to the Constitution, the federal government passed a law restricting freedom of speech. In 1798, Congress passed the Sedition Act. War seemed likely between the United States and its former ally France. Members of Congress were convinced that people sympathetic to France would try to stir up trouble for the new nation.

Congress and President John Adams believed that the Sedition Act would help control pro-French troublemakers by forbidding criticism of the federal government. "Sedition" generally means the incitement of violent revolution against the government. The Sedition Act of 1798, however, went far beyond this. It required criminal penalties for persons who said or published anything "false, scandalous, or malicious" against the federal government, Congress or the president.

Twenty-five American citizens were arrested under the Sedition Act. Among them was a Congressman who was convicted and imprisoned for calling President Adams a man who had "a continual grasp for power." Another citizen was convicted for painting a sign that read, "Down-fall To The Tyrants of America." Still another man was found guilty of sedition for saying that he wished that the wadding of a cannon fired in a salute to President Adams would hit him in the seat of the pants.

Despite the arrests and convictions, many people spoke out against the Sedition Act. The state of Virginia even threatened to secede from the United States over this issue. The act was never legally challenged before the Supreme Court. Instead, it simply expired in 1801. By that time Thomas Jefferson, a bitter political opponent of President Adams and the Sedition Act, had been elected President. He pardoned all those convicted under this law.

"Clear and Present Danger"

Another major attempt to regulate freedom of speech occurred during World War I. In 1917, Congress passed the Federal Espionage Act. This law prohibited all false statements intending to interfere with the military forces of the country or to promote the success of its enemies. In addition, penalties of up to \$10,000 and/or 20 years in prison were established for anyone attempting to ob-

struct the recruitment of men into the military. In 1918, another law was passed by Congress forbidding any statements expressing disrespect for the U.S. government, the Constitution, the flag, or army and navy uniforms.

Almost immediately, Charles Schenck, general secretary of the American Socialist Party, violated these laws. He was arrested and convicted for sending 15,000 anti-draft circulars through the mail to men scheduled to enter the military service. The circular called the draft law a violation of the 13th Amendment's prohibition of slavery. It went on to urge draftees not to "submit to intimidation," but to "petition for repeal" of the draft law.

The government accused Schenck of illegally interfering with military recruitment under the espionage act. Schenck admitted that he had sent the circulars, but argued that he had a right to do so under the First Amendment and was merely exercising his freedom of speech.

The issue found its way to the U.S. Supreme Court in the case of *Schenck v. United States*, 249 U.S. 47 (1919). It was the court's first important decision in the area of free speech. Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes wrote the opinion of the unanimous Court, which sided with the government. Justice Holmes held that Mr. Schenck was not covered by the First Amendment since freedom of speech was not an absolute right. There were times, Holmes wrote, when the government could legally restrict speech.

According to Justice Holmes, that test is "whether the words...are used in such circumstances as to create a clear and present danger." Holmes said that in Charles Schenck's case the government was justified in arresting him because, "When a nation is at war, many things that might be said in time of peace are such a hindrance to

its effort that their utterance will not be endured so long as men fight and that no Court could regard them as protected by any constitutional right."

In the *Schenck* case, the highest court in the nation ruled that freedom of speech could be limited by the government. But Justice Holmes was careful to say that the government could only do this when there was a "clear and present danger" such as during wartime. While settling one legal issue, however, the Supreme Court created others. For example, what does a "clear and present danger" specifically mean, and when should it justify stopping people from speaking?

The Angry Crowd

Another important free-speech case took place after World War II. It was only a few years after thousands of American soldiers had given their lives to defeat Adolf Hitler and the German Nazis. Arthur Terminiello was speaking before an audience in Chicago. His message was hate. He said that Hitler was right in what he did. He claimed that Democrats, Jews, and communists were all trying to destroy America.

An angry crowd gathered outside the hall where Terminiello was speaking. Bricks and bottles soon rained through the windows as his oratory continued.

Arthur Terminiello was later arrested, tried, and convicted for disturbing the peace with his provocative harangue. Like Charles Schenck 30 years earlier, Terminiello appealed his case to the U.S. Supreme Court (*Terminiello v. Chicago*, 337 U.S. 1). He claimed that he should not have been arrested since his speech was protected by the First Amendment. The city of Chicago, however, argued that the things Terminiello raved about in his speech so angered people that a "clear and present danger" to the safety of the community had occurred.

In 1949 the Supreme Court reversed Terminiello's conviction. (Four of the nine justices dissented.) In the majority opinion, Justice William O. Douglas wrote that "it is only through debate and free exchange of ideas that government remains responsive to the will of the people...." Justice Douglas stated that in a democracy free speech must occur even if it causes disputes, unrest, or "stirs people to anger."

Thus, according to Justice Douglas, "freedom of speech, though not absolute, is protected against censorship or punishment unless shown likely to produce a clear and present danger of serious substantive evil that rises far above public inconvenience, annoyance or unrest."

Source: [The Constitutional Rights Foundation](#)

US CODE TREASON AND SEDITION

US CODE: TITLE 18 > PART I > CHAPTER 115 > § 2385

§ 2385. Advocating overthrow of Government

Whoever knowingly or willfully advocates, abets, advises, or teaches the duty, necessity, desirability, or propriety of overthrowing or destroying the government of the United States or the government of any State, Territory, District or Possession thereof, or the government of any political subdivision therein, by force or violence, or by the assassination of any officer of any such government; or Whoever, with intent to cause the overthrow or destruction of any such government, prints, publishes, edits, issues, circulates, sells, distributes, or publicly displays any written or printed matter advocating, advising, or teaching the duty, necessity, desirability, or propriety of overthrowing or destroying any government in the United States by force or violence, or attempts to do so; or Whoever organizes or helps or attempts to organize any society, group, or assembly of persons who teach,

advocate, or encourage the overthrow or destruction of any such government by force or violence; or becomes or is a member of, or affiliates with, any such society, group, or assembly of persons, knowing the purposes thereof—Shall be fined under this title or imprisoned not more than twenty years, or both, and shall be ineligible for employment by the United States or any department or agency thereof, for the five years next following his conviction. If two or more persons conspire to commit any offense named in this section, each shall be fined under this title or imprisoned not more than twenty years, or both, and shall be ineligible for employment by the United States or any department or agency thereof, for the five years next following his conviction.

As used in this section, the terms “organizes” and “organize”, with respect to any society, group, or assembly of persons, include the recruiting of new members, the forming of new units, and the regrouping or expansion of existing clubs, classes, and other units of such society, group, or assembly of persons.

[The Declaration of Independence \(1776\)](#)

When in the Course of human events it becomes necessary for one people to dissolve the political bands which have connected them with another and to assume among the powers of the earth, the separate and equal station to which the Laws of Nature and of Nature's God entitle them, a decent respect to the opinions of mankind requires that they should declare the causes which impel them to the separation.

"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness. — That to secure these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the

governed, — That whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the Right of the People to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new Government, laying its foundation on such principles and organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their Safety and Happiness. Prudence, indeed, will dictate that Governments long established should not be changed for light and transient causes; and accordingly all experience hath shewn that mankind are more disposed to suffer, while evils are sufferable than to right themselves by abolishing the forms to which they are accustomed. But when a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same Object evinces a design to reduce them under absolute Despotism, it is their right, it is their duty, to throw off such Government, and to provide new Guards for their future security. — Such has been the patient sufferance of these Colonies; and such is now the necessity which constrains them to alter their former Systems of Government. The history of the present King of Great Britain is a history of repeated injuries and usurpations, all having in direct object the establishment of an absolute Tyranny over these States. To prove this, let Facts be submitted to a candid world.

He has refused his Assent to Laws, the most wholesome and necessary for the public good.

He has forbidden his Governors to pass Laws of immediate and pressing importance, unless suspended in their operation till his Assent should be obtained; and when so suspended, he has utterly neglected to attend to them.

He has refused to pass other Laws for the accommodation of large districts of people, unless those people would relinquish the right of Representation in the Legislature, a right inestimable to them and formidable to tyrants only.

He has called together legislative bodies at places unusual, uncomfortable, and distant from the depository of their Public Records, for the sole purpose of fatiguing them into compliance with his measures.

He has dissolved Representative Houses repeatedly, for opposing with manly firmness his invasions on the rights of the people.

He has refused for a long time, after such dissolutions, to cause others to be elected, whereby the Legislative Powers, incapable of Annihilation, have returned to the People at large for their exercise; the State remaining in the mean time exposed to all the dangers of invasion from without, and convulsions within.

He has endeavoured to prevent the population of these States; for that purpose obstructing the Laws for Naturalization of Foreigners; refusing to pass others to encourage their migrations hither, and raising the conditions of new Appropriations of Lands.

He has obstructed the Administration of Justice by refusing his Assent to Laws for establishing Judiciary Powers.

He has made Judges dependent on his Will alone for the tenure of their offices, and the amount and payment of their salaries.

He has erected a multitude of New Offices, and sent hither swarms of Officers to harass our people and eat out their substance.

He has kept among us, in times of peace, Standing Armies without the Consent of our legislatures.

He has affected to render the Military independent of and superior to the Civil Power.

He has combined with others to subject us to a jurisdiction foreign to our constitution, and unacknowledged by our laws; giving his Assent to their Acts of pretended Legislation:

For quartering large bodies of armed troops among us:

For protecting them, by a mock Trial from punishment for any Murders which they should commit on the Inhabitants of these States:

For cutting off our Trade with all parts of the world:

For imposing Taxes on us without our Consent:

For depriving us in many cases, of the benefit of Trial by Jury:

For transporting us beyond Seas to be tried for pretended offences:

For abolishing the free System of English Laws in a neighbouring Province, establishing therein an Arbitrary government, and enlarging its Boundaries so as to render it at once an example and fit instrument for introducing the same absolute rule into these Colonies

For taking away our Charters, abolishing our most valuable Laws and altering fundamentally the Forms of our Governments:

For suspending our own Legislatures, and declaring themselves invested with power to legislate for us in all cases whatsoever.

He has abdicated Government here, by declaring us out of his Protection and waging War against us.

He has plundered our seas, ravaged our coasts, burnt our towns, and destroyed the lives of our people.

He is at this time transporting large Armies of foreign Mercenaries to compleat the works of death, desolation, and tyranny, already begun with circumstances of Cruelty & Perfidy scarcely paralleled in the most barbarous ages, and totally unworthy the Head of a civilized nation.

He has constrained our fellow Citizens taken Captive on the high Seas to bear Arms against their Country, to become the executioners of their friends and Brethren, or to fall themselves by their Hands.

He has excited domestic insurrections amongst us, and has endeavoured to bring on the inhabitants of our frontiers, the merciless Indian Savages whose known rule of warfare, is an undistinguished destruction of all ages, sexes and conditions.

In every stage of these Oppressions We have Petitioned for Redress in the most humble terms: Our repeated Petitions have been answered only by repeated injury. A Prince, whose character is thus marked by every act which may define a Tyrant, is unfit to be the ruler of a free people.

Nor have We been wanting in attentions to our British brethren. We have warned them from time to time of attempts by their legislature to extend an unwarrantable jurisdiction over us. We have reminded them of the circumstances of our emigration and settlement here.

We have appealed to their native justice and magnanimity, and we have conjured them by the ties of our common kindred to disavow these usurpations, which would inevitably interrupt our connections and correspondence. They too have been deaf to the voice of justice and of consanguinity. We must, therefore, acquiesce in the ne-

cessity, which denounces our Separation, and hold them, as we hold the rest of mankind, Enemies in War, in Peace Friends.

We, therefore, the Representatives of the united States of America, in General Congress, Assembled, appealing to the Supreme Judge of the world for the rectitude of our intentions, do, in the Name, and by Authority of the good People of these Colonies, solemnly publish and declare, That these united Colonies are, and of Right ought to be Free and Independent States, that they are Absolved from all Allegiance to the British Crown, and that all political connection between them and the State of Great Britain, is and ought to be totally dissolved; and that as Free and Independent States, they have full Power to levy War, conclude Peace, contract Alliances, establish Commerce, and to do all other Acts and Things which Independent States may of right do. — And for the support of this Declaration, with a firm reliance on the protection of Divine Providence, we mutually pledge to each other our Lives, our Fortunes, and our sacred Honor."

[A Christian American Patriot Manifesto Against the United States Federal Government \(2011\)](#)

NEWS/PRESS - FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE – ALL MEDIA

AS OF JULY 4, 2011 - 12 P.M. Noon - the United States Federal Government, Washington, D. C., is hereby on notice. The aforementioned has ONE (1) YEAR from said date (July 4, 2011 – 12 P.M. - Noon) to establish Justice by turning America around, or We the People will (see: the Declaration of Independence for our Right to do so).

TO: US Federal Government Washington, D. C.
BE ADVISED:

God has numbered the days of your rule and has brought it to an end; you have been weighed in the balances and found wanting; your rule is ended and is returned to this People.

Then Justice will be established, though not without cost. Much innocent blood of the righteous has been shed by you wicked lot, and you will not escape the coming judgment. The People of America deserve justice and God demands it, now. No more will good people allow you to reign over us. We have seen you for what you are and we refuse to tolerate any longer your murderous and lying ways. Like your father the Devil, who was a liar and a murderer from the beginning, God will soon destroy you with the breath of his mouth.

Certain Crimes of the Federal Government in Washington, D.C.

Murder - World War II (Pearl Harbor, Hiroshima and Nagasaki, and many additional offenses)

Murder - Support of Israel (1947 – present) (many additional offenses)

Murder - Vietnam War (1962 – 1975) (many additional offenses)

Murder – JFK

Murder – U.S.S. Liberty (many additional offenses) Israel also charged with Murder and many additional charges

Murder - MLK

Murder - RFK

Murder - Federalized Abortion on Demand

Murder - Central and South America during 1980's – SOA (many additional offenses)

Murder - Iran-Contra (also: Conspiracy, Illegal Drug-trafficking, Illegal Arms Trafficking, Robbery, Theft, Running a Criminal Enterprise)

Murder – The War on Drugs (also, narcotics and weapons trafficking, kidnapping, robbery, theft, et al.)

Murder - The First Gulf War (many additional offenses)

Murder – Ruby Ridge

Murder – Waco, Texas

Murder - The Oklahoma City bombing

Murder - The First World Trade Center Bombing

Murder - The Embassy Bombings

Murder - 9/11

Murder - The War in Afghanistan (many additional offenses)

Murder - The War in Iraq (many additional offenses)

Murder - The War in Libya (many additional offenses)

Theft - Wage-Earner Income Taxes

Theft - Shipping-Out Our Jobs

Theft - Stealing Our Resources (giving them to the corporations)

Theft - Stealing our money (e.g. the IRS, the Fed, Wall Street, Goldman Sachs, et al)

Dereliction of Duty – Congress

Dereliction of Duty – President

Dereliction of Duty – Supreme Court

Violations of numerous (ALL) Articles of the Bill of Rights and the U.S. Constitution

We, the People, are DONE!

July 4, 2011

SUMMER OF JUSTICE - 2012 - DC

Beginning July 4, 2012

Noon

Martin Luther King, Jr. Memorial in Washington, D. C.

In loving memory of JFK, MLK, RFK – American Martyrs for Justice

SUMMER OF JUSTICE – 2012 - DC

<http://www.facebook.com/pages/Summer-of-Justice-2012-DC/223664350994440?sk=wall>

Public Document

[published via Scribd June 11, 2011 4:54 PM EDT](#)

APPENDIX C

Antichrist Israel and the Error of Christian Zionism

Antichrist Israel and the Error of Christian Zionism -
A Chambersburg Bible Study - The Answers to Friday
Night's Bible Study Questions Concerning the End
Times

We only got through the first two questions. Here are the answers, from the Bible.

Question 1

1) What is the "abomination of desolation" spoken of by the prophet Daniel? "And after the sixty-two weeks, an anointed one shall be cut off, and shall have nothing; and the people of the prince who is to come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary. Its end shall come with a flood, and to the end there shall be war; desolations are decreed. And he shall make a strong covenant with many for one week; and for half of the week he shall cause sacrifice and offering to cease; and upon the wing of abominations shall come one who makes desolate, until the decreed end is poured out on the desolator." (Daniel 9:26-27)

ANSWER:

Jesus spoke of the "abomination of desolation", which was spoken of by Daniel the prophet (see: Mt.24, Mk 13, Luke 21:21). St. Matthew tells us that Jesus warned Israel of the soon-to-appear "desolating sacrilege" or "abomination of desolation":

“So when you see the desolating sacrilege spoken of by the prophet Daniel, standing in the holy place (let the reader understand), then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains; let him who is on the housetop not go down to take what is in his house; and let him who is in the field not turn back to take his mantle. And alas for those who are with child and for those who give suck in those days! Pray that your flight may not be in winter or on a Sabbath” For then there will be great tribulation, such as has not been from the beginning of the world until now, no, and never will be” Matthew 24:15-21.

St. Mark also tells us that Jesus warned Israel of the “abomination of desolation”, saying: “But when you see the desolating sacrilege set up where it ought not to be (let the reader understand), then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains; let him who is on the housetop not go down, nor enter his house, to take anything away; and let him who is in the field not turn back to take his mantle. And alas for those who are with child and for those who give suck in those days! Pray that it may not happen in winter. For in those days there will be such tribulation as has not been from the beginning of the creation which God created until now, and never will be” Mark 13: 14-19.

St. Luke answers our question for us: What is the “abomination of desolation”? the “sacrilege that desolates”? Jesus, in St. Luke’s gospel tells us: “But when you see Jerusalem surrounded by armies, then know that its desolation has come near. Then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains, and let those who are inside the city depart, and let not those who are out in the country enter it; for these are days of vengeance, to fulfill all that is written. Alas for those who are with child and for those who give suck in those days! For great distress shall be upon the earth and wrath upon this people; they will fall by the edge of the sword, and be led captive among all nations; and Jerusalem will be trodden

down by the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled" Luke 21: 20-24.

This event, the surrounding of Jerusalem and its desolation, occurred in the year 70 A.D, which was some forty year after Jesus prophecy was given, and in which Jesus sated that the events he spoke of (Jerusalem's desolation) were to occur within that "generation", which is about a forty years period of time. Within the lifetime of those who were hearing him speak, is what Jesus meant when he said "this generation" will witness these events: "Truly, I say to you, this generation will not pass away till all has taken place" Luke 21:32.

What are the "days of vengeance" Jesus is speaking of here? Here's a clue, which will indicate, without a doubt, that Israel is both "Babylon" and the "Whore of Babylon" referred to in Revelation, and it's "the abomination of desolation" that is the key that will unlock this great mystery for us. There was only one exception made by Jesus that allows either a man or a woman to divorce their spouse, and it's here where things will get very interesting:

"And I say to you: whoever divorces his wife, except for unchastity, and marries another, commits adultery; and he who marries a divorced woman, commits adultery" Matthew 19: 9.

So why would God, whom Jesus has said, has told us that "...from the beginning [God] made them [people] male and female" and that it is "for this reason a man shall leave his father and mother and be joined to his wife, and the two shall become one flesh" and "for this reason a man shall leave his father and mother and be joined to his wife, and the two shall become one flesh" EVER permit ANY exception for DIVORCE? As Jesus does in St. Matthew's gospel (MT 19:9) when he tells us that "whoever divorces his wife, except for unchastity,

and marries another, commits adultery; and he who marries a divorced woman, commits adultery”?

What IS “unchastity”? It is “whoredom”; or living the life-style of a harlot, whether one is a man or a woman and whether one takes money for it or not. THAT is the ONLY reason God permits divorce. Which is why, in St. Matthew’s gospel, Matthew tells us that Jesus listed many reasons for why God was divorcing Israel, and that the destruction of Jerusalem was Israel’s judgment. And that until the fullness of the Gentiles be brought in, Israel was cut off and that the people of Israel would be scattered around the world, which is what happened to Jerusalem, Israel, and the Jewish people in 70 A.D.

At the end of MT 23, Jesus says: “O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, killing the prophets and stoning those who are sent to you! How often would I have gathered your children together as a hen gathers her brood under her wings, and you would not! Behold, your house is forsaken and desolate” (versus 37-38).

Accept it, deny it, investigate it, Israel is the Whore of Babylon, the Great Harlot, whose punishment, during the “[days of vengeance](#)” (Luke 21:21), which occurred in 70 AD, has already come upon Israel, because Israel alone was guilty of “all the righteous blood shed on earth, from the blood of innocent Abel to the blood of Zechariah the son of Barachiah, whom you murdered between the sanctuary and the altar” and Jesus told them so, and told them God was divorcing his errant, whorish, spouse Israel. “Truly, I say to you, all this will come upon this generation” Matthew 23: 36-37.

Question 2

2) What is "Babylon", and who is "the Great Harlot" [the Whore of Babylon] spoken of by St. John in the book of Revelation? "Then one of the seven angels who had the

seven bowls came and said to me, 'Come, I will show you the judgment of the great harlot who is seated upon many waters, with whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and with the wine of whose fornication the dwellers on earth have become drunk.' And he carried me away in the Spirit into a wilderness, and I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet beast which was full of blasphemous names, and it had seven heads and ten horns. The woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet, and bedecked with gold and jewels and pearls, holding in her hand a golden cup full of abominations and the impurities of her fornication; and on her forehead was written a name of mystery: "Babylon the great, mother of harlots and of earth's abominations. And I saw the woman, drunk with the blood of the saints and the blood of the martyrs of Jesus." (Revelation 17: 1-6)

ANSWER:

In Revelation 18:24, St. John tells us "...in her [Babylon] was found the blood of prophets and of saints, and of all who have been slain on earth." In Luke 21:21, we read where Jesus told the leaders of Israel that "...upon you [Israel] may come all the righteous blood shed on earth, from the blood of innocent Abel to the blood of Zechariah the son of Barachiah, whom you murdered between the sanctuary and the altar." In Luke 11:49-51, Jesus tells the rulers of Israel "Therefore also the Wisdom of God said, 'I will send them prophets and apostles, some of whom they will kill and persecute,' that the blood of all the prophets, shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation, from the blood of Abel to the blood of Zechariah, who perished between the altar and the sanctuary. Yes, I tell you, it shall be required of this generation."

Who, alone, is guilty of murdering "all who have been slain on earth"? Guilty of shedding "all the righteous blood shed on earth, from the blood of innocent Abel to

the blood of Zechariah the son of Barachiah, whom you murdered between the sanctuary and the altar"? St. Luke tells us, doesn't he? "God said, 'I will send them prophets and apostles, some of whom they will kill and persecute,' that the blood of all the prophets, shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation, from the blood of Abel to the blood of Zechariah, who perished between the altar and the sanctuary. Yes, I tell you [Israel], it shall be required of this generation'" Luke 11:49-51. Believe it, accept it, or doubt it: Babylon = Israel, according to the Bible.

ADDENDUM FOR ALL BIBLE BELIEVING CHRISTIANS WHO SUPPORT ISRAEL TODAY

For those of you who are Christians, as I am, I have some very important questions for you:

- 1) Have you ever read the Bible?
- 2) Do you understand what you're reading?
- 3) Do you understand that, according to Jesus himself, God rejected Israel over 2,000 years ago, because Israel, as a nation, rejected God's only begotten Son, Jesus?
- 4) Do you know where, in the Bible, this rejection of Israel by Christ (and God, the Father) can be found?
- 5) Do you believe in (and act upon) what Jesus said (and did)?

*** ANSWERS ***

Christ proclaimed Israel's rejection by God for Israel's rejection of himself as God's Messiah in the Gospel of St. Matthew, see: MT 23:38.

“O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, the city that kills the prophets and stones those who are sent to it! How often would I have gathered your children together as a hen gathers her brood under her wings, and you would not! See, your house is left to you desolate. For I tell you, you will not see me again, until you say, ‘Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord.’” Matthew 23: 37-39 (ESV)

Jesus—and God, his Father—was DONE with Israel – more than 2,000 years ago, according to Jesus and the Bible, so when will YOU decide to start believing in (and acting upon) what JESUS said, and STOP SUPPORTING ISRAEL?

Jesus on Israel – Bible Study: Matthew 23:38

The context for Matthew 23:37-39 – Matthew Chapter 23: Christ’s “Seven Woes” to the Jewish Scribes and Pharisees: <http://esv.scripturetext.com/matthew/23.htm>

The English text of MT 23:38:
<http://esv.scripturetext.com/matthew/23-38.htm>

The original Greek text of MT 23:38:
<http://biblos.com/matthew/23-38.htm>

Greek-English Interlinear text of Matthew 23:38:
<http://interlinearbible.org/matthew/23-38.htm>

(The Greek word: "aphiēmi", "desolate" or "abandoned", is found in the original Greek text of Matthew 23:38. The lexical entry for the word is: aphiēmi; which is a form of the word: aphietai used in Matthew 23:38)

Lexical entry for aphemi:
<http://strongnumbers.com/greek/863.htm>

Chambersburg Bible Study - Answer to Question 3:
 "Who is "the man of lawlessness [sin]" spoken of by St. Paul and what (or who) is antichrist?"

First: what/who is "antichrist"? then who is "the man of sin", which I explain a little of (but not all) near the end.

Question 3

Who is "the man of lawlessness [sin]" spoken of by St. Paul? "Let no one deceive you in any way; for that day will not come, unless the rebellion comes first, and the man of lawlessness is revealed, the son of perdition, who opposes and exalts himself against every so-called god or object of worship, so that he takes his seat in the temple of God, proclaiming himself to be God." (2 Thesalonians 2:3-4) [add: "Children, it is the last hour, and as you have heard that antichrist is coming" 1 John 2:18

Answer

As I said, first: what or who is "antichrist"?

Here are ALL the passages in the Bible, which are found in St. John's letters to the early church, wherein the word "antichrist" appears:

"Children, it is the last hour, and as you have heard that antichrist is coming, so now many antichrists have come. Therefore we know that it is the last hour. They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would have continued with us. But they went out, that it might become plain that they all are not of us. But you have been anointed by the Holy One, and you all have knowledge. I write to you, not because you do not know the truth, but because you know it, and because no lie is of the truth. Who is the liar but he who denies that Jesus is the Christ? This is the antichrist, he who denies the Father and the Son. No one who denies

the Son has the Father. Whoever confesses the Son has the Father also. Let what you heard from the beginning abide in you. If what you heard from the beginning abides in you, then you too will abide in the Son and in the Father. And this is the promise that he made to us, if we keep his commandments, eternal life.

"I write these things to you about those who are trying to deceive you. But the anointing that you received from him abides in you, and you have no need that anyone should teach you. But as his anointing teaches you about everything, and is true, and is no lie—just as it has taught you, abide in him" 1 John 2:18-27.

"Beloved, do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits to see whether they are from God, for many false prophets have gone out into the world. By this you know the Spirit of God: every spirit that confesses that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh is from God, and every spirit that does not confess Jesus is not from God. This is the spirit of the antichrist, which you heard was coming and now is in the world already. Little children, you are from God and have overcome them, for he who is in you is greater than he who is in the world. They are from the world; therefore they speak from the world, and the world listens to them. We are from God. Whoever knows God listens to us; whoever is not from God does not listen to us. By this we know the Spirit of truth and the spirit of error" 1 John 4: 1-6.

"I rejoiced greatly to find some of your children walking in the truth, just as we were commanded by the Father. And now I ask you, dear lady—not as though I were writing you a new commandment, but the one we have had from the beginning—that we love one another. And this is love, that we walk according to his commandments; this is the commandment, just as you have heard from the beginning, so that you should walk in it. For many deceivers have gone out into the world, those who do

not confess the coming of Jesus Christ in the flesh. Such a one is the deceiver and the antichrist. Watch yourselves, so that you may not lose what we have worked for, but may win a full reward. Everyone who goes on ahead and does not abide in the teaching of Christ, does not have God. Whoever abides in the teaching has both the Father and the Son. If anyone comes to you and does not bring this teaching, do not receive him into your house or give him any greeting, for whoever greets him takes part in his wicked works" 2 John 1: 7-11.

Now, what or who is "antichrist"?

St John tells us doesn't he? He says "antichrist is coming, so now many antichrists have come . . . this is the antichrist, he who denies the Father and the Son." He, in this sense, as John says, is anyone (i.e., female/male, many/one, group/individual) "who denies the Father and the Son" (together). Not necessarily one, particular person. Rather, St. John is speaking of everyone in general or anyone who is against the Father and Son. Such a person or people group is antichrist, or "an" antichrist. Many Christians speak of "the antichrist" or "The Antichrist" (I would prefer the "AntiChrist" myself, much more trendy!:) by personifying John' s "spirit of antichrist" (πνεῦμα τοῦ ἀντίχριστου) which is found in 1 John 4:3, and turn St. John's "many antichrists" (πολλοὶ = polloi = many; ἀντίχριστοι = antichristoi = antichrists), found in 1 John 2:18, into what they imagine to be a single, embodied, male, human person--a personification of evil, or evil incarnate, that is only ONE man (a true anti-Christ, in that Jesus is God (= love) incarnate and this is a reversal of who he is: Christ).

An interesting idea perhaps, but this very unique, individual personification of "the antichrist" as one, individual person—as opposed to the very general evil and spirit of antichrist, which St. John spoke of—has no biblical support. This anti- or opposite Christ-like figure, this

embodiment of evil personified, evil incarnate, is become (in the minds of some Christians) a sort of inverted, perverted, upside down Christ, which is certainly a blasphemous (and, in my thinking: demonic) idea, but I don't see it in the Bible. These Christians often confuse or conflate "the antichrist" St. John speaks of with "the man of sin" spoken of by St Paul in 2 Thessalonians 2:3, because it does sound singular, like one person, or man. But the two are NOT the same, and I think this obvious.

The same word ἀντίχριστος (antichristos) is certainly not used by St Paul, and there is no logical or biblical reason to conflate the two, although many well-meaning people seem to be drawn, by well meaning (but lousy) Bible teachers to posit the notional (imaginary and unbiblical) existence of a supposedly biblical "figure" that will soon appear on the world stage. An individual, person, a "man" of sin: the AntiChrist. In fact, St. John tells us that "many" (Greek: "πολλοί" (polloi) meaning: "many") "ἀντίχριστοι" (ἀντίχριστοι = antichrists) have gone into the world. The "οι" ending at the end of makes it the plural form of the word ἀντίχριστ, which is: "antichristoi" or "antichrists" and not just one "antichrist" (ἀντίχριστος) as in "one person" (both the "οι" ending and context of the word make it: "antichrists", plural; thus what St. John is telling us, here, is that there are "many antichrists" who are gone out into the world, and not just one; although one can certainly be "an antichrist person", depending upon what one believes about the Father and his Son, Jesus.

Greek: ἀντίχριστος (antichistos = antichrist) ~ St. John

Greek: ἄνθρωπος (anthrōpos = man) τῆς (tēs = of) ἁνομίας (hamartia = sin) ~ St. Paul

As I say, the two words or phrases are (obviously) NOT the same.

To begin at the beginning, let's look at the word "anti-christ" and ask ourselves if we know what the word is, means, or represents.

It's a compound word isn't it? anti-christ. like two words hooked-together, for a reason. What's the first word? anti? what does it mean? Anti- what? Anti-establishment ? (I like being that.) Anti-war? (I like being that too.) Anti-abortion? (I like that as well.) Antichrist? Well, not so good; right? A person who says: "Christ? NOT!" is against what? Against who? Christ? What were most Jewish people in Israel 2,000 ago saying about Jesus? "Christ? NOT!"? What would one call Jewish people to-day (in Israel or anywhere else) who do NOT accept the sacrifice made by Christ for the remission of our sins ("Christ? NOT!") who choose to reject the fact that Christ has conquered death, hell, and the grave through his glorious resurrection and that at HIS NAME (Jesus) EVERY knee will bow under heaven and in earth? Anti-(against) Christ? Any person or people-group can reject Christ. That's their choice; everyone's choice; including Israel's.

What was the early Church made up of? All Jewish people, right? Right up until Acts 10? I have no problem with Jewish folks, I love Jewish folks, because I love everybody, but I cannot allow my human love for a fellow creature, made in the image of God, to cause me to ignore or overlook someone's (Jewish folks or anyone's) rejection of our Savior, Jesus Christ, whether someone is an atheist ("God? NOT!"), Muslims (who are antichrist, from their own book), or Jews (from their own non-canonical writings, which scorn the bastard, false prophet Jesus), or a Hindu. EVERY knee now MUST bow to CHRIST and to him alone (Atheists, Jews, Muslims and, Hindus too).

When it comes to language, words, and translations, this one is too easy: the English word "antichrist" is a direct

translation, almost a complete transliteration, of the Greek word: ἀντίχριστος into English. Watch:

ἀντίχριστος

antichristos

ἄ = a

ν = n

τ = t

ί = i

χ = ch

ρ = r

ί = i

σ = s

τ = t

ο = o

ς = s (at the end of a word, otherwise σ = s)

The word "anti" (ἀντί) and the word "Christ" (χριστος) appear together, here as "ἀντίχριστος" (anitchristos) a compound word, in English: antichrist (we drop the -os, which simply means: "of" or "the person of Christ"). To break the word down it looks like this: "ἀντί" (anti) "χριστος" (Christ) refering to being "against the person of Christ". See more [here](#).

To prepare for the next study, which is a continuing study of St. Paul's "man of sin" (in 2 Thessalonians 2:2:3), read and study the text and the context of the passage, and check out [biblos](#) for help (online bible study tool website).

If you're interested, see also [here](#) and [here](#). Also, check out more Greek language helps [here](#). A [first lesson](#) is a simple translation of a small portion of St. John's Gospel from NT Greek into English (in one (not hard!) easy lesson!).

Here's the English and NT Greek text of 2 Thessalonians 2:3,

"Let no one deceive you in any way. For that day will not come, unless the rebellion comes first, and the man of lawlessness is revealed, the son of destruction"

μή τις ὑμᾶς ἐξαπατήσῃ κατὰ μηδένα τρόπον. ὅτι
ἐὰν μὴ ἔλθῃ ἡ ἀποστασία πρῶτον καὶ ἀποκαλυφ
θῇ ὁ ἄνθρωπος τῆς ἀνομίας, ὁ υἱὸς τῆς ἀπωλείας